

Министерство образования и науки Российской Федерации

Владивостокский государственный университет  
экономики и сервиса

---

**Н.В. ТРЕГУБЕНКО**  
**Е.А. МАЗУР**  
**С.Г. АКУЛИНИЧ**

***ENGLISH GRAMMAR***  
***EXERCISES***

Учебно-практическое пособие  
по грамматике английского языка

***Part I***

Владивосток  
Издательство ВГУЭС  
2014

УДК 81  
ББК 81.2 Англ. – 4  
Т 66

Рецензент: Л.А. Чебыкина, доцент кафедры иностранных языков ВГУЭС

**Трегубенко, Н.В., Мазур, Е.А., Акулинич, С.Г.**  
Т 66 ENGLISH GRAMMAR EXERCISES : учебно-практическое пособие по грамматике английского языка. Ч. I / под общ. ред. Н.В. Трегубенко. – 2-е изд. – Владивосток : Изд-во ВГУЭС, 2014. – 148 с.

Пособие “English Grammar Exercises. Part I” представляет собой сборник упражнений тестового характера по грамматике английского языка. Целью пособия является применение на практике изученных правил и закрепление полученных навыков. Может использоваться как для аудиторной, так и для самостоятельной работы, так как содержит ключи к упражнениям для самоконтроля.

Для студентов 1 курса неязыковых специальностей.

УДК 81  
ББК 81.2 Англ.-4

© Издательство Владивостокского государственного университета экономики и сервиса, 2014  
(1-е изд. – 2004)

**ABOUT MYSELF****Unit 1.1**

*Грамматика:* глагол "to be" в Present Simple

**Упражнение № 1**

Используйте нужную форму глагола to be.

*1. am    2. are    3. to be    4. is    5. be*

- |                           |                           |
|---------------------------|---------------------------|
| 1. He ... a student.      | 7. Ann ... a doctor.      |
| 2. You ... French.        | 8. This ... a classroom.  |
| 3. I ... a teacher.       | 9. The door ... brown.    |
| 4. She ... a young lady.  | 10. Pete ... happy.       |
| 5. It ... a car.          | 11. They ... from Canada. |
| 6. Nick ... from Glasgow. | 12. The book ... thin.    |

**Упражнение № 2**

Составьте общий вопрос, соблюдая правильный порядок слов.

**1. It's a black cat.**

- |          |        |         |
|----------|--------|---------|
| 1. a     | 4. Are | 7. it   |
| 2. Is    | 5. Am  | 8. It's |
| 3. black | 6. cat |         |

**3. It's a brown dog.**

- |          |        |         |
|----------|--------|---------|
| 1. a     | 4. Are | 7. It's |
| 2. Is    | 5. Am  | 8. it   |
| 3. brown | 6. dog |         |

**5. It's a green book.**

- |          |         |         |
|----------|---------|---------|
| 1. green | 4. Are  | 7. book |
| 2. Is    | 5. It's | 8. Am   |
| 3. it    | 6. a    |         |

**7. He is a good student.**

- |         |        |            |
|---------|--------|------------|
| 1. a    | 4. Am  | 7. It's    |
| 2. Is   | 5. Are | 8. student |
| 3. good | 6. he  |            |

**9. He is a fat man.**

- |        |       |        |        |
|--------|-------|--------|--------|
| 1. man | 3. a  | 5. Are | 7. He  |
| 2. Is  | 4. Am | 6. he  | 8. fat |

**2. It's a nice car.**

- |        |         |         |
|--------|---------|---------|
| 1. a   | 4. Are  | 7. it   |
| 2. car | 5. Am   | 8. It's |
| 3. Is  | 6. nice |         |

**4. It's a thin door.**

- |         |        |         |
|---------|--------|---------|
| 1. thin | 4. Are | 7. It's |
| 2. Is   | 5. Am  | 8. a    |
| 3. door | 6. it  |         |

**6. It's a white house.**

- |          |          |        |
|----------|----------|--------|
| 1. it    | 4. Am    | 7. a   |
| 2. white | 5. Is    | 8. Are |
| 3. It's  | 6. house |        |

**8. She is a young woman.**

- |          |        |          |
|----------|--------|----------|
| 1. a     | 4. Are | 7. It's  |
| 2. Is    | 5. Am  | 8. young |
| 3. woman | 6. she |          |

**10. She is a young doctor.**

- |       |           |        |        |
|-------|-----------|--------|--------|
| 1. a  | 3. doctor | 5. Are | 7. She |
| 2. Is | 4. young  | 6. she | 8. Am  |

**11. He is a good teacher.**

1. a    3. teacher    5. Are    7. he  
2. Is    4. Am        6. good    8. He

**12. Her face is round.**

1. Is        3. Are    5. face  
2. round    4. her

**13. They are clever.**

1. they    3. Are    5. They  
2. Is       4. clever

**14. You are pale.**

1. you     3. Is     5. You  
2. Are     4. pale

**15. Ann is from Canada.**

1. from                    3. is                    5. Ann                    7. Am  
2. Is                        4. Are                    6. Canada                8. are

**Unit 1.2**

- Грамматика:*                    1. личные и указательные местоимения  
    2. повелительное наклонение

**Упражнение № 1**

Употребите подходящее по смыслу личное местоимение.

- 1. I    2. you    3. it    4. he    5. they    6. we    7. she**
1. ... are a good friend.                    7. ... am fine.  
2. ... is a table.                                8. This is a dog. ... is in the car.  
3. ... am a student.                            9. ... am English.  
4. ... is Mr. Robinson.                        10. I have 2 books. ... are good.  
5. ... is a cat.                                    11. The book is not yellow. ... is grey.  
6. ... is a young man.                         12. Are ... a student?

**Упражнение № 2**

Употребите существительное во множественном числе, сделав необходимые изменения.

- Например:*    A. This is a book. - These are books.  
                      B. That is a car. - Those are cars.

**1. This is a red car.- ..**

1. These    4. car        7. reds  
2. is        5. Those    8. cars  
3. red      6. are       9. this

**2. This is my friend.- ..**

1. mine    4. These    7. this  
2. are      5. Those    8. my  
3. friend    6. friends    9. is

**3. That is a big dog.- ..**

1. These    4. an        7. dogs  
2. are       5. is         8. Those  
3. dog      6. big       9. bigs

**4. That is my bike.- ..**

1. this      4. bikes     7. a  
2. my       5. These    8. bike  
3. is        6. are       9. Those

**5. This is a black cat. - ..**

- |          |         |          |
|----------|---------|----------|
| 1. Those | 4. a    | 7. black |
| 2. are   | 5. That | 8. These |
| 3. is    | 6. cats | 9. cat   |

**7. That is a thick book. - ..**

- |          |          |           |
|----------|----------|-----------|
| 1. thick | 4. book  | 7. books  |
| 2. Those | 5. a     | 8. are    |
| 3. is    | 6. These | 9. thicks |

**9. This is my teacher. - ..**

- |          |            |             |
|----------|------------|-------------|
| 1. my    | 4. teacher | 7. teachers |
| 2. These | 5. a       | 8. are      |
| 3. Those | 6. is      | 9. That     |

**11. That is a red lamp. - ..**

- |          |         |          |
|----------|---------|----------|
| 1. red   | 4. lamp | 7. These |
| 2. Those | 5. is   | 8. Lamps |
| 3. reds  | 6. are  | 9. A     |

**6. This is a tall man. - ..**

- |          |          |         |
|----------|----------|---------|
| 1. tall  | 4. man   | 7. men  |
| 2. These | 5. a     | 8. are  |
| 3. is    | 6. Those | 9. mans |

**8. That is a good doctor. - ..**

- |          |        |            |
|----------|--------|------------|
| 1. good  | 4. is  | 7. doctor  |
| 2. this  | 5. a   | 8. these   |
| 3. Those | 6. are | 9. doctors |

**10. This is a nice woman. - ..**

- |          |        |           |
|----------|--------|-----------|
| 1. These | 4. are | 7. nice   |
| 2. That  | 5. a   | 8. womens |
| 3. woman | 6. is  | 9. women  |

**12. This is a student. - ..**

- |             |         |            |
|-------------|---------|------------|
| 1. students | 4. is   | 7. are     |
| 2. Those    | 5. This | 8. student |
| 3. These    | 6. That | 9. a       |

**Упражнение № 3**

Выберите нужную форму местоимения.

**1. Kate and ... work together.**

- |       |      |       |
|-------|------|-------|
| 1. me | 2. I | 3. my |
|-------|------|-------|

**3. My sister and ... are good friends.**

- |      |       |       |
|------|-------|-------|
| 1. I | 2. me | 3. my |
|------|-------|-------|

**5. ... enjoy playing tennis**

- |       |       |        |
|-------|-------|--------|
| 1. Us | 2. We | 3. Our |
|-------|-------|--------|

**7. Helen and ... are neighbors.**

- |         |         |          |
|---------|---------|----------|
| 1. them | 2. they | 3. their |
|---------|---------|----------|

**9. I didn't like the film. I don't like to speak about ....**

- |       |        |         |
|-------|--------|---------|
| 1. it | 2. its | 3. it's |
|-------|--------|---------|

**10. Don't ask ... this question. I don't know how to answer ....**

- |       |        |         |        |
|-------|--------|---------|--------|
| 1. I  | 3. me  | 5. her  | 7. it  |
| 2. my | 4. him | 6. them | 8. its |

**11. We'll be very happy if you go on a trip with ....**

- |       |       |        |
|-------|-------|--------|
| 1. we | 2. us | 3. our |
|-------|-------|--------|

**12. I love my parents and ... like to spend my weekend with...**

1. my    2. me    3. I    4. their    5. them    6. they

**Упражнение № 4**

Переведите только указательное местоимение.

**1. This                      2. These                      3. That                      4. Those**

- |                                    |                                     |
|------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| 1. <b>Этот</b> человек инженер.    | 7. <b>Это</b> мой дядя.             |
| 2. <b>Та</b> женщина моя сестра.   | 8. <b>Тот</b> цветок завял.         |
| 3. <b>Это</b> гуси.                | 9. <b>Те</b> люди здесь не живут.   |
| 4. У <b>того</b> студента 4 балла. | 10. <b>Это</b> грязные тарелки.     |
| 5. <b>Те</b> туфли красивые.       | 11. Кто <b>та</b> девушка в машине? |
| 6. <b>Это</b> наши учителя.        |                                     |

**Unit 1.3**

*Грамматика:                      множественное число существительных*

**Упражнение № 1**

Выберите правильную форму множественного числа данного существительного.

- |                  |                   |                  |                 |
|------------------|-------------------|------------------|-----------------|
| <b>1. family</b> | <b>2. woman</b>   | <b>3. play</b>   | <b>4. leaf</b>  |
| 1. familys       | 1. women          | 1. plaies        | 1. leafs        |
| 2. families      | 2. weman          | 2. plays         | 2. leaves       |
| 3. familyes      | 3. womens         | 3. plais         | 3. leafes       |
| <b>5. uncle</b>  | <b>6. postman</b> | <b>7. sheep</b>  | <b>8. mouse</b> |
| 1. uncls         | 1. postmen        | 1. sheeps        | 1. mice         |
| 2. unclis        | 2. postmans       | 2. sheep         | 2. mouses       |
| 3. uncles        | 3. postmens       | 3. sheepes       | 3. mices        |
| <b>9. child</b>  | <b>10. class</b>  | <b>11. grass</b> | <b>12. cup</b>  |
| 1. children      | 1. classes        | 1. grasses       | 1. cupes        |
| 2. childs        | 2. clases         | 2. grass         | 2. cupis        |
| 3. childrens     | 3. Class          | 3. grasses       | 3. cups         |

**Упражнение № 2**

Выберите правильную форму единственного числа данного существительного.

- |                   |                   |                 |                 |                  |
|-------------------|-------------------|-----------------|-----------------|------------------|
| <b>1. moments</b> | <b>2. replies</b> | <b>3. teeth</b> | <b>4. years</b> | <b>5. trains</b> |
| 1. momente        | 1. replie         | 1. teeth        | 1. yeare        | 1. traine        |
| 2. moment         | 2. reply          | 2. teethes      | 2. year         | 2. traines       |
|                   | 3. repli          | 3. tooth        | 3. years        | 3. train         |

6. geese	7. men	8. sheep	9. pipes	10. days
1. geese	1. mens	1. sheep	1. pipe	1. dai
2. goose	2. men	2. ship	2. pipy	2. daie
3. geoses	3. man	3. sheeps	3. pip	3. day

**Упражнение № 3**

Определите, в каком числе употреблено данное существительное, в единственном (**S**) или во множественном (**P**).

1. S      2. P

1. table	3. food	5. child	7. papers	9. oxen
2. weather	4. workers	6. news	8. hair	10. police

**Упражнение № 4**

Выберите правильную форму множественного числа и укажите произношение окончания множественного числа.

<b>1. Address - ... [...]</b>	<b>2. Beach - ... [...]</b>	<b>3. Clock - ... [...]</b>
1. Addresss    4. [iz]	1. Beaches    4. [iz]	1. Clocks    4. [iz]
2. Addressses    5. [s]	2. Beachs    5. [s]	2. Clockes    5. [s]
3. Addresses    6. [z]	3. Beach    6. [z]	3. Clock    6. [z]
<b>4. Bottle - ... [...]</b>	<b>5. Cinema - ... [...]</b>	<b>6. Guitar - ... [...]</b>
1. Bottles    6. [z]	1. Cinemas    4. [iz]	1. Guitars    4. [z]
2. Bottls    7. [iz]	2. Cinemaes    5. [z]	2. Guitares    5. [iz]
3. Bottle    8. [s]	3. Cinema    6. [s]	3. Guitar    6. [s]
<b>7. Light - ... [...]</b>	<b>8. Hotel - ... [...]</b>	<b>9. Month - ... [...]</b>
1. Lights    4. [iz]	1. Hotels    4. [iz]	1. Monthes    4. [iz]
2. Lightes    5. [z]	2. Hoteles    5. [z]	2. Months    5. [z]
3. Lightens    6. [s]	3. Hotells    6. [s]	3. Month    6. [s]
<b>10. Village - ... [...]</b>	<b>11. Fox - ... [...]</b>	<b>12. Office - ... [...]</b>
1. Villags    4. [z]	1. Foxs    4. [iz]	1. Offics    4. [z]
2. Villages    5. [iz]	2. Foxes    5. [z]	2. Offices    5. [s]
3. Villagies    6. [s]	3. Fox    6. [s]	3. Officies    6. [iz]

**Упражнение № 5**

Выберите **Countable**, если подчеркнутое существительное исчисляемое, или **Uncountable**, если неисчисляемое.

**1. Countable**

1. This is an excellent painting.
2. I don't like milk.

**2. Uncountable**

3. We've got plenty of coal.
4. Don't throw stones.

5. Hope keeps me going.  
 6. I eat two eggs every day.  
 7. I need two clean glasses.  
 8. A lot of paper is wasted.  
 9. We bought a new iron yesterday.  
 10. They've built a new motorway.  
 11. Too much cake isn't good for you.  
 12. How many photos did he take?

**Упражнение № 6**

Выберите нужную форму глагола, согласуя его с существительным.

A.

*1. are 2. is 3. am*

1. My watch ... ten minutes fast.
2. These data ... not accurate.
3. No news ... good news.
4. How many pieces of furniture ... there in your room?
5. Mice ... also domestic animals.
6. Paper ... very expensive today.

B.

7. Money ... not make you happy.

1. does      2. do

8. The goods ... arrived.

1. has      2. have

9. In England postmen ... a uniform.

1. wears      2. wear

10. Your hair ... cutting.

1. need      2. needs

**Unit 1.4****Упражнение № 1**

Выберите нужную форму местоимения

1. ... aunt Susan is ... mother's sister.

1. my      2. me      3. My      4. Me

2. ... relatives are coming to see ... today.

1. Our      2. Us      3. We      4. our      5. us      6. we

3. Tell ... about it.

1. they      2. them      3. their

4. Is this ... dog?

1. you      2. your

5. Ask ... if it is ... car.

1. he      2. him      3. his



6. He gave ... .. photograph in which I couldn't recognize ...

1. him            2. me            3. he            4. his

7. We were surprised to see ... on the platform, they also came to meet ...

1. they    2. them    3. their    4. us    5. we    6. our

### Упражнение № 2

Подберите к данному прилагательному подходящие по смыслу существительные из предложенных ниже.

Например: **red** - 1, 3, 6, 7, 8, 9

1. *car*

4. *student*

7. *book*

2. *man*

5. *friend*

8. *table*

3. *door*

6. *cat*

9. *bag*

1. tall - ... ..

5. good - ... ..

2. brown - ... ..

6. black - ... ..

3. nice - ... ..

7. big - ... ..

4. thick - ... ..

8. green - ... ..

**MY FAMILY****Unit 2.1**

Грамматика: глаголы "to be", "to have" в Present Indefinite

**Упражнение № 1**

Вставьте глагол **to be** в правильной форме.

*1. am 2. is 3. are*

- |                                    |                                    |
|------------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| 1. My son ... a student.           | 9. She ... three years old.        |
| 2. His name ... Nick.              | 10. They ... good friends.         |
| 3. We ... teachers.                | 11. I ... from Moscow.             |
| 4. I ... a doctor.                 | 12. What ... you?                  |
| 5. My friends ... engineers.       | 13. ... he a teacher or a student? |
| 6. She ... a housewife.            | 14. What ... your name?            |
| 7. His daughter ... a little girl. | 15. I ... a sociologist.           |
| 8. She ... not old.                |                                    |

**Упражнение № 2**

Вставьте глагол **to be** или **to have** в правильной форме.

*1. am 2. is 3. are 4. have 5. has*

- |                              |                             |
|------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| 1. The cat ... in the box.   | 5. Those cars ... red.      |
| 2. Do you ... a cousin?      | 6. She ... a large family.  |
| 3. I ... a student.          | 7. Nick ... my good friend. |
| 4. Mr. Brown ... a daughter. | 8. ... she from England?    |

**Упражнение № 3**

Вставьте глагол **to have** в правильной форме.

*1. have 2. has*

1. He ... a large family.
2. He ... two pets at home.
3. They ... a very nice flat in Pskov.
4. Peter ... many friends here.
5. You ... many books at home.
6. Does she ... any brothers?
7. My mother ... three children.
8. I ... two cousins.
9. She ... two brothers and a sister.

**Упражнение № 4**

Вставьте глагол **to be** или **to have** в правильной форме.

- |                |               |              |              |               |
|----------------|---------------|--------------|--------------|---------------|
| <i>1. have</i> | <i>2. are</i> | <i>3. is</i> | <i>4. am</i> | <i>5. has</i> |
|----------------|---------------|--------------|--------------|---------------|
1. You ... welcome.
  2. This station ... far from here.
  3. It ... 5 o'clock now.
  4. She ... a nice flat.
  5. We ... a little child.
  6. They ... a big car. It ... red.
  7. How ... you?
  8. How old ... Mary?
  9. What country ... she from?
  10. We ... well.
  11. They ... a small cottage. It ... far away.
  12. She ... at home.
  13. He ... bad habits.
  14. She ... 2 mistakes.
  15. Her mistakes ... bad.

**Unit 2.2**

*Грамматика: личные и притяжательные местоимения*

**Упражнение № 1**

Употребите подходящее по смыслу притяжательное местоимение.

- |              |                |               |               |               |               |                 |
|--------------|----------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|-----------------|
| <i>1. my</i> | <i>2. your</i> | <i>3. his</i> | <i>4. her</i> | <i>5. its</i> | <i>6. our</i> | <i>7. their</i> |
|--------------|----------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|-----------------|
1. Mr. and Mrs. Brown have two children. Both ... children are boys.
  2. Miss Smith is a teacher. ... students are Germans.
  3. We are French. ... friends are English.
  4. You are in Bristol, but ... family is in York.
  5. I have a small cat. ... cat is very funny.
  6. My daughter has a dog. ... nose is long.
  7. My friends have a new car. ... car is very nice.
  8. Mary has a new bag. ... bag is very big.

**Упражнение № 2**

Вставьте личные или притяжательные местоимения в правильной форме.

**1. The girls are here, ... came early.**

- |        |        |         |        |          |
|--------|--------|---------|--------|----------|
| 1. I   | 3. he  | 5. they | 7. me  | 9. him   |
| 2. you | 4. she | 6. we   | 8. her | 10. them |

**2. The Browns have moved to a new flat. ... gave ... .. address, so I can visit them.**

- |        |        |         |        |           |
|--------|--------|---------|--------|-----------|
| 1. I   | 3. he  | 5. They | 7. her | 9. your   |
| 2. you | 4. she | 6. me   | 8. his | 10. their |

**3. Jane is ... sister, ... is older than ... am.**

- |        |        |         |         |         |
|--------|--------|---------|---------|---------|
| 1. I   | 3. he  | 5. they | 7. your | 9. her  |
| 2. you | 4. she | 6. my   | 8. his  | 10. our |

**4. I invite her to a party at ... place. ... hope ... will bring ... husband with her.**

- |        |        |         |        |        |
|--------|--------|---------|--------|--------|
| 1. I   | 3. he  | 5. they | 7. his | 9. him |
| 2. you | 4. she | 6. my   | 8. her | 10. me |

**5. ... like to visit ... friends.**

- |        |        |         |        |
|--------|--------|---------|--------|
| 1. I   | 3. he  | 5. your | 7. her |
| 2. you | 4. she | 6. my   | 8. his |

**6. Mary and ... cousin are spending ... holidays in Brighton.**

- |        |        |         |        |           |
|--------|--------|---------|--------|-----------|
| 1. I   | 3. he  | 5. they | 7. his | 9. our    |
| 2. you | 4. she | 6. my   | 8. her | 10. their |

**7. Bill takes ... guitar lesson on Monday. ... is the only day ... is free.**

- |       |        |       |        |         |
|-------|--------|-------|--------|---------|
| 1. I  | 3. she | 5. We | 7. her | 9. our  |
| 2. he | 4. It  | 6. my | 8. his | 10. its |

**8. I don't hear them. ... are far from me.**

- |        |        |         |       |          |
|--------|--------|---------|-------|----------|
| 1. She | 2. You | 3. They | 4. We | 5. Their |
|--------|--------|---------|-------|----------|

**9. When Roger saw Ann ... spoke to ... .**

- |        |       |        |        |
|--------|-------|--------|--------|
| 1. his | 2. he | 3. her | 4. him |
|--------|-------|--------|--------|

**10. The boys left an hour ago. I didn't see ... .**

- |         |          |         |        |        |
|---------|----------|---------|--------|--------|
| 1. they | 2. their | 3. them | 4. his | 5. him |
|---------|----------|---------|--------|--------|

**11. Thank ... for the book ... gave ..., ... is very interesting.**

- |       |       |       |        |         |        |
|-------|-------|-------|--------|---------|--------|
| 1. me | 2. it | 3. my | 4. you | 5. your | 6. its |
|-------|-------|-------|--------|---------|--------|

**12. I am happy that ... cat found ... kitten.**

- |       |       |        |         |       |
|-------|-------|--------|---------|-------|
| 1. me | 2. my | 3. its | 4. it's | 5. it |
|-------|-------|--------|---------|-------|

**Упражнение № 3**

Укажите, как правильно перевести подчёркнутые местоимения.

1. **Мне** нравится **твоя** куртка.- ..., ...  
1. Me 2. I 3. My 4. your 5. you
2. **Я** встречаю **его** и **его** брата почти **каждый** день. - ..., ..., ...  
1. Me 2. him 3. I 4. his 5. he
3. **У него** есть **твой** адрес? - ..., ...  
1. he 2. his 3. him 4. you 5. your
4. **Твоя** книга в **нашем** шкафу. - ..., ...  
1. you 2. your 3. we 4. our 5. us
5. **Им** понравился **их** новый дом? - ..., ...  
1. their 2. them 3. they
6. В тот вечер **на ней** было голубое платье. - ...  
1. her 2. she
7. **Моя** старая машина сейчас **у них** в гараже.- ..., ...  
1. me 2. my 3. their 4. I 5. them 6. they
8. А **у нашей** кошки пятеро котят. - ...  
1. our 2. we 3. us
9. В субботу **они** пригласили **нас** на дачу. - ..., ...  
1. us 2. they 3. we 4. our 5. them
10. Завтра **у меня** день рождения. - ...  
1. me 2. I 3. my
11. **Наша** группа была **у него** на лекции месяц назад. - ..., ...  
1. we 2. us 3. our 4. his 5. him 6. he
12. **Им** не понравилась **его** новая девушка. - ..., ...  
1. they 2. them 3. their 4. he 5. him 6. his

**Unit 2.3**

*Грамматика: притяжательный падеж существительных*

**Упражнение № 1**

Заполните пропуски подходящим существительным.

1. My aunt is my ... sister.  
1. aunt's 2. grandfather's 3. mother's 4. brother's
2. My cousin is my ... daughter.  
1. aunt's 2. mother's 3. sister's 4. brother's 5. father's
3. My mother has a sister, her son is my ... nephew.  
1. mother's 2. aunt's 3. sister's 4. brother's

**4. My ... father is my father-in-law.**

1. uncle's      2. husband's      3. father's      4. brother's

**5. My father has a brother, his daughter is my ... niece.**

1. father's      2. uncle's      3. brother's      4. grandmother's

**6. My ... parents are my grandparents.**

1. niece's      2. brother's      3. sister's      4. friend's      5. mother's

**7. My ... children are my grandchildren.**

1. mother's      2. daughter's      3. father's

**Упражнение № 2**

Замените данные словосочетания существительным в притяжательном падеже. Если этого сделать нельзя – выберите прочерк.

**1. the shade of the tree - ...**

1. the tree's shade  
2. the trees' shade  
3. the trees's shade  
4. -

**2. the economy of the country - ...**

1. the country's economy  
2. the economys' country  
3. the countrys' economy  
4. -

**3. the work of the next week - ...**

1. the next's week work  
2. the next week's work  
3. the next weeks' work  
4. -

**4. the toys of my children - ...**

1. my children toys  
2. my childrens' toys  
3. my children's toys  
4. -

**5. the bedroom of my sisters - ...**

1. my sister's bedroom  
2. my sisters' bedroom  
3. my sisters's bedroom  
4. -

**6. the hobby of my wife - ...**

1. my wife's hobby  
2. my hobby's wife  
3. my wifes' hobby  
4. -

**7. the holiday of three weeks - ...**

1. the three weeks' holiday  
2. the three weeks's holiday  
3. the holiday's three weeks  
4. -

**8. the photo of her boyfriend - ...**

1. her photo's boyfriend  
2. her boyfriend's photo  
3. her boyfriends' photo  
4. -

**9. the decision of the government - ...**

1. the governments' decision  
2. the government' decision  
3. the government's decision  
4. -

**10. the wedding of Tom and Jane -**

1. Tom's and Jane's wedding  
2. Tom and Jane's wedding  
3. Tom and Janes' wedding  
4. -

**11. the bottom of the box - ...**

1. the box's bottom
2. the boxes' bottom
3. the box' bottom
4. -

**12. the car of the Millers - ...**

1. the Millers's car
2. the Miller's car
3. the Millers' car
4. -

**13. the umbrella of Professor Jones - ...**

1. Professor Jones' umbrella
2. Professor's Jones's umbrella
3. Professor Jones's umbrella
4. -

**Упражнение № 3**

Переведите на английский язык следующие словосочетания.

**1. фотоаппарат Тома - ...**

1. Tom camera
2. Toms' camera
3. Tom's camera
4. The camera of Tom
5. The camera of Tom's

**2. глаза кошки - ...**

1. the cat's eyes
2. eyes of the cat
3. the cats' eyes
4. cat eyes

**3. сегодняшняя газета - ...**

1. the newspaper of today
2. today's newspaper
3. today newspaper
4. todays' newspaper

**4. название улицы - ...**

1. the street's name
2. the street name
3. the name of the street's
4. the name of the street

**5. имя твоей жены - ...**

1. your wife's name
2. the name of your wife
3. your's wife name
4. your wife name

**6. результат футбольного матча - ...**

1. the football's match result
2. the football match's result
3. the football match result
4. the result of the football match

**7. машина родителей Майка - ...**

1. Mike parents' car
2. car of Mike parents
3. Mike's parents' car
4. Mike's parent's car

**8. день рождения моего папы - ...**

1. birthday of my father
2. my father's birthday
3. my's father birthday
4. my father birthday

**9. сад наших соседей - ...**

1. our neighbour's garden
2. our neighbours garden
3. our neighbours' garden
4. garden of our neighbours

**10. дети Дона и Мэри - ...**

1. children of Don and Mary
2. Don's and Mary's children
3. Don and Mary's children
4. Don's and Mary children

**Упражнение № 4**

Закончите предложение, употребив подходящее слово.

1. *sister-in-law*      3. *cousin*      5. *father-in-law*      7. *nephew*  
 2. *mother-in-law*      4. *niece*      6. *brother-in-law*

1. My wife's mother is my ... and her father is my ... .
2. My wife's sister is my ... and my wife's brother is my ... .
3. My uncle's son is my ... .
4. My mother has a sister, her son is my mother's ... .
5. My father has a brother, his daughter is my father's ... .

**Unit 2.4**

*Грамматика:*                      *притяжательные местоимения в абсолютной форме*

**Упражнение № 1**

Употребите нужную форму местоимения.

1. **Would you like to see some of ... latest sketches?**  
 1. hers      2. her      3. she
2. **He hasn't read a line of .... How can he criticize ... poems?**  
 1. your      2. yours      3. you
3. **... knowledge of the subject is not much superior to ... .**  
 1. Theirs      2. Them      3. Their      4. we      5. ours      6. our
4. **I'm afraid they will take ... words against ... .**  
 1. your      2. yours      3. hers      4. her
5. **All ... clothes were extremely dirty, and ... especially so.**  
 1. our      2. ours      3. my      4. mine
6. **Will you help me to sort out the things? I cannot tell which are ... and which are ... .**  
 1. mine      2. my      3. yours      4. your
7. **... boat was faster than ... .**  
 1. ours      2. our      3. Their      4. Theirs
8. **This doesn't look like ... book, it must be ... .**  
 1. yours      2. my      3. your      4. mine
9. **He has come to see me, ... father and ... are school friends.**  
 1. my      2. his      3. mine      4. he



**Упражнение № 2**

Перепаразируйте следующие предложения, используя притяжательные местоимения в абсолютной форме.

*Например:* He is **my** cousin. - He is **a** cousin **of mine**.

**1. He's her friend. - ..**

- |         |           |
|---------|-----------|
| 1. a    | 5. is     |
| 2. He   | 6. of     |
| 3. hers | 7. friend |
| 4. her  | 8. she    |

**2. We are your students - ..**

- |        |             |
|--------|-------------|
| 1. of  | 5. are      |
| 2. We  | 6. yours    |
| 3. you | 7. students |
| 4. a   | 8. your     |

**3. She is his niece. - ..**

- |          |       |
|----------|-------|
| 1. She   | 5. a  |
| 2. his   | 6. is |
| 3. niece | 7. of |
| 4. him   | 8. he |

**4. I am your colleague. - ..**

- |          |              |
|----------|--------------|
| 1. a     | 5. am        |
| 2. I     | 6. of        |
| 3. yours | 7. colleague |
| 4. your  | 8. you       |

**5. They are her pupils. - ..**

- |           |        |
|-----------|--------|
| 1. pupils | 5. are |
| 2. They   | 6. of  |
| 3. hers   | 7. a   |
| 4. she    | 8. her |

**6. She is our neighbor. - ..**

- |        |             |
|--------|-------------|
| 1. a   | 5. is       |
| 2. She | 6. neighbor |
| 3. of  | 7. we       |
| 4. our | 8. ours     |

**7. He is her former school-friend. - ..**

- |        |                         |
|--------|-------------------------|
| 1. a   | 5. is                   |
| 2. He  | 6. former school-friend |
| 3. of  | 7. hers                 |
| 4. she | 8. her                  |

**8. I'm his student. - ..**

- |            |        |
|------------|--------|
| 1. of      | 5. am  |
| 2. I       | 6. a   |
| 3. student | 7. his |
| 4. him     | 8. he  |

**MY NEW FRIEND****Unit 3.1**

*Грамматика: The Present Indefinite Tense*

**Упражнение № 1**

Вставьте подходящие глаголы в правильной форме.

**1. I ... at the University. I ... to the University every day.**

- |          |         |       |         |         |
|----------|---------|-------|---------|---------|
| 1. study | 3. live | 5. be | 7. cook | 9. play |
| 2. like  | 4. work | 6. go | 8. have | 10. see |

**2. I ... to learn English.**

- |         |         |         |          |       |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|-------|
| 1. like | 2. cook | 3. have | 4. study | 5. be |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|-------|

**3. I don't ... to learn poems or to write tests.**

- |         |         |         |         |           |
|---------|---------|---------|---------|-----------|
| 1. go   | 3. work | 5. play | 7. live | 9. see    |
| 2. like | 4. be   | 6. cook | 8. have | 10. study |

**4. I often ... my friends.**

- |       |         |         |         |        |
|-------|---------|---------|---------|--------|
| 1. go | 2. play | 3. cook | 4. live | 5. see |
|-------|---------|---------|---------|--------|

**5. Every day my aunt ... in the garden and ... for me.**

- |         |          |          |          |         |
|---------|----------|----------|----------|---------|
| 1. cook | 3. works | 5. cooks | 7. play  | 9. like |
| 2. live | 4. have  | 6. work  | 8. study | 10. see |

**6. She ... happy that she ... with me.**

- |         |       |       |         |          |
|---------|-------|-------|---------|----------|
| 1. have | 2. be | 3. is | 4. live | 5. lives |
|---------|-------|-------|---------|----------|

**7. We often ... to the theatre or cinema.**

- |         |         |       |          |        |
|---------|---------|-------|----------|--------|
| 1. play | 2. goes | 3. go | 4. plays | 5. run |
|---------|---------|-------|----------|--------|

**8. Sometimes I ... tennis with my aunt. She ... to play with me.**

- |          |         |         |          |          |
|----------|---------|---------|----------|----------|
| 1. likes | 2. like | 3. play | 4. plays | 5. study |
|----------|---------|---------|----------|----------|

**9. I ... happy that I ... such a nice aunt.**

- |       |       |       |         |        |
|-------|-------|-------|---------|--------|
| 1. is | 2. am | 3. be | 4. have | 5. has |
|-------|-------|-------|---------|--------|

**10. And she ... to have one more nephew.**

- |         |          |          |         |
|---------|----------|----------|---------|
| 1. want | 2. wants | 3. comes | 4. come |
|---------|----------|----------|---------|

**Упражнение № 2**

Прочитайте рассказ. Поставьте глагол, данный в скобках, в форму **Present Simple**.

**1. Cats ... with one another. For this they ... sounds, body signals.**

- |                  |                   |           |  |
|------------------|-------------------|-----------|--|
| (to communicate) |                   | (to use)  |  |
| 1. communicate   | 3. use            | 5. to use |  |
| 2. communicates  | 4. to communicate | 6. uses   |  |

**2. The sounds a cat ... various meanings.**

- |           |          |            |         |
|-----------|----------|------------|---------|
| (to make) |          | (to have)  |         |
| 1. make   | 2. makes | 3. to make | 4. have |
|           |          |            | 5. has  |

**3. It ... on the situation.**

- |           |            |              |             |
|-----------|------------|--------------|-------------|
|           |            |              | (to depend) |
| 1. depend | 2. depends | 3. to depend |             |

**4. When a cat ..., it usually ... that it ... happy.**

- |           |          |            |        |            |  |
|-----------|----------|------------|--------|------------|--|
| (to purr) |          | (to mean)  |        | (to be)    |  |
| 1. purr   | 3. mean  | 5. to mean | 7. am  | 9. to purr |  |
| 2. purrs  | 4. means | 6. is      | 8. are |            |  |

**5. Hisses and screams ... anger and fear.**

- |             |              |                |               |
|-------------|--------------|----------------|---------------|
|             |              |                | (to indicate) |
| 1. indicate | 2. indicates | 3. to indicate |               |

**6. Cats also ... various tail positions.**

- |         |        |           |          |
|---------|--------|-----------|----------|
|         |        |           | (to use) |
| 1. uses | 2. use | 3. to use |          |

**7. A friendly cat ... its tail when it ... someone.**

- |            |           |            |           |             |             |
|------------|-----------|------------|-----------|-------------|-------------|
| (to raise) |           | (to greet) |           |             |             |
| 1. raise   | 2. raises | 3. greet   | 4. greets | 5. to raise | 6. to greet |

**8. An angry cat ... its tail from side to side and ... up its fur.**

- |           |         |          |           |            |            |
|-----------|---------|----------|-----------|------------|------------|
| (to move) |         |          | (to puff) |            |            |
| 1. puff   | 2. move | 3. moves | 4. puffs  | 5. to move | 6. to puff |

**Упражнение № 3**

Преобразуйте отрицательное предложение в утвердительное, употребив слово, данное в скобках.

*Например:* She doesn't know French. (Russian) - She knows Russian.

**1. He doesn't drive a car.**

- |         |       |            |           |              |
|---------|-------|------------|-----------|--------------|
|         |       |            |           | (a lorry) .. |
| 1. does | 2. He | 3. a lorry | 4. drives | 5. drive     |

**2. She doesn't start her work at 10.**

- |             |        |          |           |         |
|-------------|--------|----------|-----------|---------|
|             |        |          |           | (9) ..  |
| 1. her work | 2. She | 3. start | 4. starts | 5. at 9 |

- 3. He doesn't drink tea. (coffee) ..**  
 1. drinks    2. drink    3. He    4. coffee    5. does
- 4. She doesn't like pears. (apples) ..**  
 1. She    2. apples    3. like    4. likes    5. does
- 5. She doesn't wear short dresses. (long) ..**  
 1. wears    2. dresses    3. She    4. long    5. wear
- 6. He doesn't work quickly. (slowly) ..**  
 1. slowly    2. He    3. work    4. works    5. does
- 7. She doesn't speak Chinese. (English) ..**  
 1. speaks    2. does    3. English    4. She    5. speak
- 8. She doesn't like classical music. (jazz) ..**  
 1. jazz    2. like    3. She    4. likes    5. does
- 9. He doesn't play basketball. (football) ..**  
 1. does    2. plays    3. He    4. football    5. play
- 10. She doesn't live in the suburbs. (the center of the city) ..**  
 1. lives    2. live    3. in    4. She    5. the center of the city

**Упражнение № 4**

Вставьте данные глаголы в нужной форме.

- 1. They always ..., she never ... it. to gossip (сплетничать), to do**  
 1. gossips    2. gossip    3. does    4. do
- 2. We ... much, she ... little. to eat, to eat**  
 1. eats    2. eat    3. to eat
- 3. I ... meat, she ... fish. to like, to like**  
 1. likes    2. like    3. to like
- 4. I always ... her good advice, she never ... it. to give, to follow**  
 1. give    2. follow    3. follows    4. gives
- 5. You ... ballet, she ... opera. to like, to like**  
 1. likes    2. like    3. to like
- 6. We ... from Moscow, she ... from Canada. to be, to be**  
 1. are    2. is    3. am    4. to be
- 7. They ... very happy, she ... unhappy. to seem, to seem**  
 1. to seem    2. seem    3. seems

- 8. We ... slowly, she ... fast.** to drive, to drive  
1. drive 2. to drive 3. drives
- 9. We ... bananas, she ... pineapples.** to prefer, to prefer  
1. prefer 2. prefers 3. to prefer
- 10. They never ... of anything, she always ... .** to complain, to complain  
1. to complain 2. complain 3. complains

**Упражнение № 5**

Выберите глагол в правильной форме.

- 1. They often ... angry, she never ... angry.**  
1. get 2. to get 3. gets
- 2. They never ... questions, my little daughter ... a lot of questions.**  
1. to ask 2. ask 3. asks
- 3. You ... ballet, she ... opera.**  
1. like 2. to like 3. likes
- 4. My friends often ... me, she never ... me.**  
1. visits 2. to visit 3. visit
- 5. We ... from London, she ... from Paris.**  
1. is 2. are 3. am
- 6. They ... very happy, she ... unhappy.**  
1. look 2. to look 3. looks
- 7. We ... slowly, she ... fast.**  
1. to work 2. work 3. works
- 8. We ... a lot, he ... little.**  
1. to speak 2. speak 3. speaks
- 9. We ... plums, she ... apricots.**  
1. prefer 2. prefers 3. to prefer
- 10. We often ... in the park, she ... in the wood.**  
1. walks 2. walk 3. to walk

## Unit 3.2

Грамматика: *The Present Simple Tense*  
вопросительная форма

## Упражнение № 1

Задайте специальный вопрос к данному предложению, начиная с вопросительного слова в скобках. Расставьте нужные слова в правильном порядке.

*Например:* She likes to eat cakes. (What ..?)

What does she like to eat?

1. My sister likes books. (What ..?)

- |           |          |         |          |
|-----------|----------|---------|----------|
| 1. sister | 3. do    | 5. What | 7. my    |
| 2. does   | 4. likes | 6. like | 8. books |

2. He studies at the University. (Where ..?)

- |       |          |            |         |          |       |
|-------|----------|------------|---------|----------|-------|
| 1. he | 2. Where | 3. studies | 4. does | 5. study | 6. do |
|-------|----------|------------|---------|----------|-------|

3. Her mother is a school teacher. (What ..?)

- |           |       |         |        |
|-----------|-------|---------|--------|
| 1. mother | 3. do | 5. does | 7. her |
| 2. What   | 4. is | 6. are  |        |

4. She has got a beautiful new car. (What ..?)

- |        |         |        |        |       |         |
|--------|---------|--------|--------|-------|---------|
| 1. she | 2. What | 3. got | 4. has | 5. do | 6. does |
|--------|---------|--------|--------|-------|---------|

5. I go to the park every day. (Where ..?)

- |          |        |         |          |
|----------|--------|---------|----------|
| 1. go    | 3. I   | 5. does | 7. every |
| 2. Where | 4. day | 6. do   | 8. am    |

6. Our granny is 65. (How old ..?)

- |        |       |         |           |
|--------|-------|---------|-----------|
| 1. our | 3. do | 5. does | 7. are    |
| 2. How | 4. is | 6. old  | 8. granny |

7. Her eyes are dark blue. (What colour ..?)

- |        |       |        |                |       |         |
|--------|-------|--------|----------------|-------|---------|
| 1. are | 2. is | 3. her | 4. What colour | 5. do | 6. eyes |
|--------|-------|--------|----------------|-------|---------|

8. We go to a party at the weekend. (When ..?)

- |         |          |         |       |
|---------|----------|---------|-------|
| 1. we   | 3. to    | 5. does | 7. a  |
| 2. When | 4. party | 6. go   | 8. do |

9. He needs three books. (How ..?)

- |          |         |          |         |         |
|----------|---------|----------|---------|---------|
| 1. books | 3. How  | 5. book  | 7. many | 9. need |
| 2. much  | 4. does | 6. needs | 8. he   | 10. do  |

**Упражнение № 2**

Составьте специальный вопрос, используя данные слова.

*Например:* study, university - **Who studies at the University?**

**1. come to see us, every day ..?**

1. come to see us 2. Who 3. every day 4. comes to see us 5. does 6. do

**2. cook, in your family ..?**

1. cook 2. Who 3. does 4. in your family 5. to cook 6. cooks

**3. work, in the garden ..?**

1. work 2. Who 3. do 4. in the garden 5. does 6. works

**4. go, often, to parties ..?**

1. goes 2. Who 3. go 4. does 5. to parties 6. does 7. often 8. to go

**5. play, sports ..?**

1. play 2. Who 3. do 4. sports 5. does 6. plays

**6. look like, mother ..?**

1. mother 2. Who 3. look like 4. does 5. do 6. looks like

**7. live, in London ..?**

1. live 2. Who 3. do 4. in London 5. does 6. lives

**8. sing, very well ..?**

1. sing 2. Who 3. very well 4. do 5. does 6. sings

**9. cook, supper, for you ..?**

1. supper 2. does 3. cooks 4. What 5. cook 6. for you 7. Who 8. to cook

**Упражнение № 3**

Задайте к данному предложению разделительный вопрос и дайте краткий отрицательный и положительный ответ.

*Например:* He works here. - He works here, **doesn't he?**

**Yes, he does. No, he doesn't.**

**1. You know her. - You know her, ... ..? ..., ... .., ... .. .**

1. you 2. I 3. do 4. don't 5. Yes 6. does 7. doesn't 8. isn't 9. is 10. No

**2. She doesn't come home late. - She doesn't come home late, ... ...?**

..., ... .. . ..., ... .. .

- |        |          |          |            |       |
|--------|----------|----------|------------|-------|
| 1. she | 3. don't | 5. No    | 7. doesn't | 9. is |
| 2. Yes | 4. does  | 6. isn't | 8. do      |       |

**3. She takes a shower every morning. - She takes a shower every morning, ... ...? ..., ... .. . ..., ... .. .**

- |         |            |          |       |          |
|---------|------------|----------|-------|----------|
| 1. Yes  | 3. do      | 5. don't | 7. No | 9. isn't |
| 2. does | 4. doesn't | 6. she   | 8. is |          |

**4. It is cold today. - It is cold today, ... ...? ..., ... .. . ..., ... .. .**

- |       |         |            |       |          |
|-------|---------|------------|-------|----------|
| 1. is | 3. Yes  | 5. isn't   | 7. it | 9. don't |
| 2. No | 4. does | 6. doesn't | 8. do |          |

**5. She laughs a lot. - She laughs a lot, ... ...? ..., ... .. . ..., ... .. .**

- |        |         |          |            |          |
|--------|---------|----------|------------|----------|
| 1. Yes | 3. is   | 5. isn't | 7. No      | 9. don't |
| 2. do  | 4. does | 6. she   | 8. doesn't |          |

**6. He never smokes. - He never smokes, ... ...? ..., ... .. . ..., ... .. .**

- |         |            |        |          |          |
|---------|------------|--------|----------|----------|
| 1. does | 3. doesn't | 5. Yes | 7. is    | 9. don't |
| 2. No   | 4. do      | 6. he  | 8. isn't |          |

**7. It looks like rain. - It looks like rain, ... ...? ..., ... .. . ..., ... .. .**

- |          |       |         |          |            |
|----------|-------|---------|----------|------------|
| 1. don't | 3. is | 5. does | 7. do    | 9. doesn't |
| 2. Yes   | 4. No | 6. it   | 8. isn't |            |

**8. He walks in the park. - He walks in the park, ... ...? ..., ... .. . ..., ... .. .**

- |        |            |          |          |       |
|--------|------------|----------|----------|-------|
| 1. Yes | 3. doesn't | 5. don't | 7. No    | 9. he |
| 2. do  | 4. is      | 6. does  | 8. isn't |       |

**9. He lives with his brother. - He lives with his brother, ... ...?**

..., ... .. . ..., ... .. .

- |            |         |          |        |          |
|------------|---------|----------|--------|----------|
| 1. is      | 3. do   | 5. No    | 7. Yes | 9. don't |
| 2. doesn't | 4. does | 6. isn't | 8. he  |          |

**10. She sings well. - She sings well, ... ...? ..., ... .. . ..., ... .. .**

- |            |          |         |          |        |
|------------|----------|---------|----------|--------|
| 1. No      | 3. do    | 5. she  | 7. is    | 9. Yes |
| 2. doesn't | 4. isn't | 6. does | 8. don't |        |

#### **Упражнение № 4**

Задайте вопрос к подлежащему

*Например:* They work at an office. - **Who works at an office?**

**1. She cooks well. - ..?**

- |         |        |         |          |         |
|---------|--------|---------|----------|---------|
| 1. well | 2. Who | 3. does | 4. cooks | 5. cook |
|---------|--------|---------|----------|---------|



**2. We have tea at 5 o'clock. - ..?**

1. has    2. have    3. Who    4. at 5 o'clock    5. do    6. tea

**3. They often go to the cinema. - ..?**

1. goes    2. go    3. Who    4. to the cinema    5. often    6. does

**4. He takes a lot of my time. - ..?**

1. Who    2. does    3. takes    4. take    5. a lot of    6. my time

**5. She prefers opera. - ..?**

1. opera    2. prefer    3. Who    4. to prefer    5. prefers

**6. I skate badly. - ..?**

1. does    2. Who    3. badly    4. skate    5. skates

**7. She always gives me her books. - ..?**

1. does    3. Who    5. always    7. books  
2. give    4. me    6. gives

**8. I usually work in the reading room. - ..?**

1. usually    3. Who    5. does  
2. work    4. in the reading room    6. works

**9. He doesn't want to leave Moscow. - ..?**

1. to leave    3. does    5. wanted    7. Moscow  
2. doesn't    4. want    6. Who

**10. In the evening they often go out. - ..?**

1. often    3. Who    5. goes    7. out  
2. go    4. does    6. in the evening

**Упражнение № 5**

Задайте общий вопрос своему другу, используя данное словосочетание.

**1. to get up early in the morning**

..?

1. you    3. Do    5. get up  
2. Does    4. early in the morning    6. Is

**2. to go shopping once a week**

..?

1. Does    3. Do    5. go shopping  
2. Are    4. you    6. once a week

**3. to walk to the University sometimes**

..?

1. you    3. to the University    5. sometimes  
2. Does    4. Do    6. walk

**4. to watch TV every evening**

..?

- |             |        |                  |
|-------------|--------|------------------|
| 1. watch TV | 3. Do  | 5. you           |
| 2. Does     | 4. Are | 6. every evening |

**5. to play tennis on Sundays**

..?

- |         |           |               |       |
|---------|-----------|---------------|-------|
| 1. play | 3. tennis | 5. on Sundays | 7. Do |
| 2. Does | 4. you    | 6. Are        |       |

**6. to like horror films**

..?

- |                 |        |         |       |         |
|-----------------|--------|---------|-------|---------|
| 1. horror films | 2. you | 3. Does | 4. Do | 5. like |
|-----------------|--------|---------|-------|---------|

**7. to speak Greek**

..?

- |        |                |         |       |        |
|--------|----------------|---------|-------|--------|
| 1. you | 2. speak Greek | 3. Does | 4. Do | 5. Are |
|--------|----------------|---------|-------|--------|

**8. ever to go abroad**

..?

- |       |         |         |              |        |
|-------|---------|---------|--------------|--------|
| 1. Do | 2. ever | 3. Does | 4. go abroad | 5. you |
|-------|---------|---------|--------------|--------|

**9. to be always on time**

..?

- |       |        |           |        |            |
|-------|--------|-----------|--------|------------|
| 1. Do | 2. you | 3. always | 4. Are | 5. on time |
|-------|--------|-----------|--------|------------|

**10. to be sometimes careless**

..?

- |              |       |        |             |        |
|--------------|-------|--------|-------------|--------|
| 1. sometimes | 2. Do | 3. Are | 4. careless | 5. you |
|--------------|-------|--------|-------------|--------|

**Unit 3.3***Грамматика: The Present Simple Tense***Упражнение № 1**

Вставьте глагол в правильной форме.

**1. We ... English at the University.**

1. to learn
2. learn
3. learns

**2. I ... music and pictures.**

1. like
2. likes
3. to like

**3. She ... tennis very well.**

1. plays
2. play
3. to play

**4. ... they ... in London?**

- |          |            |
|----------|------------|
| 1. lives | 4. to live |
| 2. Do    | 5. Does    |
| 3. live  |            |

**5. My friend ... at an office.**

1. to work
2. works
3. work

**6. He ... .. much**

- |            |            |
|------------|------------|
| 1. don't   | 4. walk    |
| 2. doesn't | 5. walkes  |
| 3. isn't   | 6. to walk |

**7. Ann ... many songs.**

1. know
2. knows
3. to know

**8. Ben ... to parties every weekend.**

1. to go out
2. go out
3. goes out

**9. ... he a handsome boy?**

1. Does
2. Are
3. Do
4. Is
5. Am

**10. ... she ... many friends at the University?**

1. have
2. Has
3. Have
4. Do
5. Does
6. has
7. to have

**Упражнение № 2**

Составьте предложения, соблюдая правильный порядок слов.

*Например:* 1. go, 2. to the theatre, 3. once a month, 4. we  
4 - 1 - 2 - 3 (We go to the theatre once a month.)

1. 1. to his parents, 2. writes, 3. a letter, 4. He, 5. once a week
2. 1. use, 2. Does, 3. she, 4. a telephone?
3. 1. my brothers, 2. swims, 3. swim, 4. My sister, 5. doesn't, 6. well 7. but
4. 1. us, 2. She, 3. her childhood, 4. tells, 5. never, 6. about
5. 1. teach, 2. she, 3. French, 4. Does, 5. only?
6. 1. have a rest, 2. every summer, 3. at the seashore, 4. They
7. 1. doesn't, 2. He, 3. believe, 4. women
8. 1. never, 2. when, 3. go, 4. to the University, 5. we, 6. We, 8. take a bus
9. 1. when, 2. she, 3. usually, 4. him, 5. She, 6. sees, 7. smiles
10. 1. laughs, 2. always, 3. at her, 4. He

**Упражнение № 3**

Преобразуйте данное предложение, следуя модели:

a) утвердительное b) отрицательное c) вопросительное

**1. a) I write letters every month.**

1. letters
2. I
3. Do
4. write
5. every month
6. don't

**b) .. c) ..?****2. a) She speaks English fluently.**

1. speak
2. doesn't
3. English
4. She
5. Does
6. she
7. fluently

**b) .. c) ..?****3. a) ..****b) Bill doesn't know how to cook.**

1. knows
2. My
3. know
4. Does
5. to drive
6. my
7. how
8. friend

**c) ..?****4. a) ... ..****b) ... ..****c) Does he earn a lot of money?**

1. doesn't
2. He
3. a lot of
4. earn
5. earns
6. money

5. a) I usually have lunch at the office.      b) ..      c) ..?  
 1. have lunch    2. I      3. usually    4. Do    5. don't    6. at the office
6. a) ..      b) She is never at home on Saturdays.      c) ..?  
 1. always      3. Is      5. is      7. she  
 2. She      4. on Saturdays    6. at home
7. a) ..      b) ..      c) Are there any flowers in your garden?  
 1. some      3. any      5. in your garden    7. flowers  
 2. There      4. are      6. aren't
8. a) ..      b) Pete doesn't read papers in the evening.      c) ..?  
 1. Does    3. Pete    5. papers      7. read    9. reading  
 2. Do      4. does    6. in the evening    8. reads

**Упражнение № 4**

Переведите пропущенную часть предложения на английский язык, выбирая нужные слова из предложенных ниже.

1. Питер живет в Омске. - Peter ... in Omsk.  
 1. live      2. lives      3. to live
2. Пять раз в неделю у него занятия. - .. classes 5 times a week.  
 1. be    2. has    3. is    4. have    5. to have    6. He    7. Him
3. Мне нравится музыка и спорт. - .. music and sport.  
 1. to like    2. likes    3. like    4. I    5. Me    6. my
4. Вы работаете в университете? - .. at the University?  
 1. you    2. Does    3. You    4. Do    5. works    6. work
5. Мой брат не хочет туда ехать. - .. to go there.  
 1. doesn't    3. My    5. want    7. Me  
 2. don't    4. wants    6. brother    8. not
6. Когда он завтракает? - .. breakfast?  
 1. have    3. When    5. does    7. he  
 2. do    4. What    6. has    8. to
7. Твой дядя писатель? - .. a writer?  
 1. Does    2. Is    3. uncle    4. your    5. Are    6. Do
8. Кто приносит газеты утром? - .. newspapers in the morning?  
 1. What    2. Who    3. do    5. does    4. brings    6. bring
9. Вы всегда ездите на машине? - .. by car?  
 1. always    3. Do    5. you    7. Are  
 2. Does    4. goes    6. go    8. to

**10. Я не завтракаю по утрам. - .. in the mornings.**

- |            |        |          |              |
|------------|--------|----------|--------------|
| 1. have    | 3. I   | 5. not   | 7. breakfast |
| 2. doesn't | 4. has | 6. don't | 8. am        |

**11. Поезд прибывает в 8? - .. at 8?**

- |            |              |            |          |
|------------|--------------|------------|----------|
| 1. doesn't | 3. the train | 5. arrives | 7. don't |
| 2. arrive  | 4. do        | 6. it      | 8. Does  |

**12. Я никогда не ем мясо. - .. meat.**

- |        |      |        |            |          |          |         |
|--------|------|--------|------------|----------|----------|---------|
| 1. eat | 2. I | 3. not | 4. doesn't | 5. never | 6. don't | 7. eats |
|--------|------|--------|------------|----------|----------|---------|

**13. Что тебе нравится читать? - .. to read?**

- |         |          |         |        |
|---------|----------|---------|--------|
| 1. like | 3. your  | 5. do   | 7. you |
| 2. What | 4. likes | 6. does | 8. to  |

## A LETTER FROM MY LONDON FRIEND

### Unit 4.1

*Грамматика: предлоги и наречия места и времени.*

#### Упражнение № 1

Выберите нужный предлог или наречие.

**1. Mr. Foster is a young man. He has a family. He plays cricket and football ... his local club and he works ... an office.**

1. in      2. into      3. on      4. at      5. with

**2. He usually walks ... his office.**

1. in      2. at      3. to      4. into      5. of

**3. He has lunch ... a small restaurant ... his office.**

1. in      2. on      3. at      4. near      5. over

**4. There is a park not far ... the restaurant ... which Mr. Foster has a little rest ... lunch**

1. over                  3. of                  5. from                  7. to  
2. after                  4. in                  6. for                  8. with

**5. Mr. Foster's office is not very large. There is a desk ... it and several chairs.**

1. at      2. of      3. in      4. to      5. near

**6. And ... the desk there is a shelf ... books.**

1. in      2. over      3. under      4. with      5. of

**7. Also ... the center ... the room there is a table. There is a vase ... flowers ... the table.**

1. on      2. of      3. with      4. at      5. in

**8. And ... the walls ... the room there are some pictures and a map.**

1. of      2. in      3. at      4. on      5. over

**9. Also ... the table there is a box ... which there are some old Roman coins. Mr. Foster collects them.**

1. in      2. with      3 on      4. from      5. for

### Unit 4.2

*Грамматика: Местоимения some, any, no.*

#### Упражнение № 1

Выберите нужное местоимение.

- 1. some      2. any      3. no**

1. I want to show you ... pictures.

2. Please, go to the shop. There is ... coffee at home.
3. Are there ... bookshelves in your study room?
4. There are ... English students in our University. They study Russian.
5. Are there ... newspapers on the desk?
6. Have you got ... children?
7. Jane has ... brothers or sisters.
8. Has he ... French magazines at home? - Yes, he has ....
9. I have ... friends in Britain. They are students.
10. We have ... pets at home, because my mother does not like them.

**Упражнение № 2**

Выберите нужное местоимение.

**A.**            *1. some*            *2. something*            *3. somebody*

1. I have ... relatives in London.
2. There is ... at home. I hear their voices.
3. There is ... interesting on TV tonight.

**B.**            *1. any*            *2. anything*            *3. anybody*

4. Is there ... on the desk?
5. Have they got ... chairs in the kitchen?
6. Is there ... in the bathroom? I want to take a bath.

**C.**            *1. no*            *2. nothing*            *3. nobody*

7. We have ... friends in Paris.
8. There is ... in the fridge.
9. There is ... in the house. The whole family is in the country now.

**Упражнение № 3**

Выберите нужное местоимение.

**1. Do you have ... classes today? - No, we have ... classes on Saturday.**

1. some            2. any            3. no

**2. Have you got ... questions?**

1. some            2. something            3. any            4. anything            5. nothing

**3. I want to tell you ... interesting about our friend Sally.**

1. some            2. any            3. anything            4. something            5. somebody

**4. Is there ... interesting in today's paper?**

1. any            2. some            3. something            4. anything            5. no

**5. Come here. I want to show you ... pictures of our country house.**

1. any            2. no            3. some            4. something            5. anything

**6. There is ... in the fridge. Go to the shop and buy ... food.**

1. any            2. no            3. some            4. something            5. nothing            6. anything

**7. Do you know ... in this family?**

1. some    2. any    3. anybody    4. somebody    5. anything

**8. Hi! Is there ... in the house? - No, I'm afraid, there is ... . - Let's go and see.**

1. something    2. any    3. nobody    4. somebody    5. anybody

**9. There is light in the flat. I think, ... is at home.**

1. something    2. some    3. anybody    4. somebody    5. anything

**10. I can't post this letter because ... knows their new address.**

1. somebody    2. nothing    3. anybody    4. nobody    5. no

**Упражнение № 4**

Выберите нужное местоимение.

**1. Do you have ... work to do?**

1. some    2. nothing    3. any    4. anything    5. something

**2. I've got ... time to read a book.**

1. anything    2. some    3. nothing    4. any    5. something

**3. My son has ... French books at home.**

1. any    2. some    3. something    4. anything    5. nothing

**4. I haven't got ... questions.**

1. any    2. something    3. nothing    4. some    5. anything

**5. Please, bring me ... chalk.**

1. anything    2. nothing    3. any    4. some    5. something

**6. ... children don't like to play football.**

1. Any    2. Some    3. No    4. Somebody    5. Anybody

**7. Have you got ... friends here?**

1. some    2. any    3. something    4. anything    5. nothing

**8. Have you got ... money about you?**

1. something    2. anything    3. some    4. any    5. nothing

**9. I think, we've got ... time to discuss our problem.**

1. any    2. something    3. some    4. anything    5. nothing

**10. Please, take ... magazine you like.**

1. any    2. anything    3. nothing    4. something    5. some

**11. Do you learn ... foreign language?**

1. something    2. some    3. anything    4. any    5. nothing

**12. May I have ... water?**

1. nothing    2. some    3. anything    4. something    5. any



**13. I don't get ... letters from her.**

1. some      2. any      3. something      4. anything      5. nothing

**14. Would you like ... tea?**

1. anything      2. something      3. any      4. something      5. some

**15. She is ready to get ... job.**

1. something      2. any      3. nothing      4. some      5. anything

**Упражнение № 5**

Выберите нужное местоимение.

**1. It is dark here. I can see ... .**

1. some      2. nothing      3. anything      4. something      5. no

**2. You can ask him ... question, he will answer it.**

1. anything      2. no      3. something      4. any      5. nothing

**3. Do we have ... milk? - No, we don't have .... Go and buy ..., please.**

1. some      2. anything      3. no      4. any      5. something

**4. Has ... happened?**

1. something      2. anybody      3. nothing      4. anything      5. some

**5. I want to tell you ... interesting.**

1. some      2. anything      3. any      4. no      5. something

**6. We had ... to eat the whole day and got hungry.**

1. no      2. some      3. anything      4. any      5. nothing

**7. The party was dull, there were ... interesting people there.**

1. something      2. nobody      3. no      4. nothing      5. anybody

**8. Can you give me ... money?**

1. any      2. some      3. nothing      4. anything      5. something

**9. If ... happens, let me know.**

1. some      2. somebody      3. no      4. some      5. anything

**10. There is ... light in the windows, there is hardly ... at home**

1. nothing      2. anybody      3. anything      4. no      5. any

**11. She feels unhappy, she has ... to speak to.**

1. anything      2. no      3. nobody      4. anybody      5. something

**12. I need ... to help me with the translation.**

1. no      2. anything      3. some      4. somebody      5. any

**13. She does not want to say ... .**

1. something      2. nothing      3. anything      4. some      5. no

**14. If ... rings me up, tell me please.**

1. anything      2. some      3. anybody      4. something      5. any

**Упражнение № 6**

Выберите нужное местоимение.

- 1. There are ... books on the table, you may take them.**  
1. something    2. nothing    3. some    4. no    5. anything
- 2. I've got ... money with me, so I can buy ... .**  
1. anything    2. nothing    3. something    4. any    5. no
- 3. It is very dark here, I can see ... .**  
1. nothing    2. no    3. anything    4. anybody    5. some
- 4. There are ... boys in the garden, because they are at school.**  
1. some    2. any    3. somebody    4. no    5. nobody
- 5. Give her ... to drink, please.**  
1. anything    2. no    3. something    4. any    5. some
- 6. Is there ... who knows French here?**  
1. something    2. some    3. anything    4. any    5. anybody
- 7. You must find ... who can help you.**  
1. any    2. somebody    3. no    4. some    5. something
- 8. Is there ... telephone in your house?**  
1. any    2. nothing    3. something    4. some    5. anything
- 9. Look, there is ... near the forest that looks like a tent**  
1. anything    2. any    3. some    4. something    5. no
- 10. Are there ... desks in those classrooms?**  
1. something    2. nothing    3. any    4. some    5. anything
- 11. The question is very difficult, so ... can answer it.**  
1. nobody    2. no    3. some    4. nothing    5. something
- 12. Is there ... interesting in the programme?**  
1. some    2. something    3. no    4. anything    5. anybody
- 13. Has ... got a dictionary?**  
1. anything    2. somebody    3. anybody    4. no    5. some
- 14. There is ... water in the bottle. Water the flowers, please.**  
1. some    2. something    3. no    4. anything    5. anybody
- 15. Don't put ... sugar into my cup. It spoils the taste of tea.**  
1. some    2. any    3. anything    4. no    5. nobody
- 16. Add ... salt to the salad. It is not salty enough.**  
1. some    2. something    3. no    4. anything    5. anybody
- 17. ... wanted to sit at the first desk.**  
1. some    2. any    3. anybody    4. no    5. nobody

## Unit 4.3

Грамматика:           Оборот *There is / are*

**Упражнение № 1**

Составьте вопросы, употребляя нужные слова в правильном порядке.

Например: **A.** trees / yard - How many **trees** are there in the **yard**?  
**B.** coffee / cup - How much **coffee** is there in the **cup**?

**1. food/fridge - ..?**

- |        |         |         |       |                |
|--------|---------|---------|-------|----------------|
| 1. is  | 3. How  | 5. food | 7. in | 9. there       |
| 2. are | 4. many | 6. much | 8. on | 10. the fridge |

**2. books/shelf - ..?**

- |          |              |          |       |         |
|----------|--------------|----------|-------|---------|
| 1. books | 3. the shelf | 5. there | 7. in | 9. much |
| 2. is    | 4. many      | 6. How   | 8. on | 10. are |

**3. milk/bottles - ..?**

- |                |       |         |         |           |
|----------------|-------|---------|---------|-----------|
| 1. the bottles | 3. of | 5. many | 7. in   | 9. are    |
| 2. much        | 4. is | 6. How  | 8. milk | 10. there |

**4. chairs/dining room - ..?**

- |         |          |        |           |                    |
|---------|----------|--------|-----------|--------------------|
| 1. many | 3. there | 5. How | 7. chairs | 9. the dining room |
| 2. at   | 4. much  | 6. in  | 8. is     | 10. are            |

**5. people/garden - ..?**

- |           |               |         |        |           |
|-----------|---------------|---------|--------|-----------|
| 1. people | 3. the garden | 5. with | 7. How | 9. is     |
| 2. much   | 4. many       | 6. are  | 8. in  | 10. there |

**6. furniture/sitting room - ..?**

- |              |       |        |         |                     |
|--------------|-------|--------|---------|---------------------|
| 1. furniture | 3. in | 5. How | 7. much | 9. the sitting room |
| 2. many      | 4. is | 6. are | 8. at   | 10. there           |

**7. buildings/street - ..?**

- |         |        |          |              |               |
|---------|--------|----------|--------------|---------------|
| 1. many | 3. is  | 5. there | 7. buildings | 9. the street |
| 2. in   | 4. How | 6. much  | 8. of        | 10. are       |

**8. paper/tables - ..?**

- |        |        |          |         |               |
|--------|--------|----------|---------|---------------|
| 1. How | 3. are | 5. is    | 7. many | 9. the tables |
| 2. on  | 4. for | 6. paper | 8. much | 10. there     |

**9. tables/rooms - ..?**

- |        |        |         |          |              |
|--------|--------|---------|----------|--------------|
| 1. How | 3. is  | 5. of   | 7. there | 9. the rooms |
| 2. in  | 4. are | 6. many | 8. much  | 10. tables   |

**10. water/glasses - ..?**

- |       |         |          |         |                 |
|-------|---------|----------|---------|-----------------|
| 1. is | 3. How  | 5. in    | 7. much | 9. water        |
| 2. at | 4. many | 6. there | 8. are  | 10. the glasses |

**11. money/bag - ..?**

- |            |          |        |        |           |
|------------|----------|--------|--------|-----------|
| 1. much    | 3. many  | 5. are | 7. in  | 9. to     |
| 2. the bag | 4. money | 6. is  | 8. How | 10. there |

**12. shelves/classroom - ..?**

- |        |         |          |                  |        |
|--------|---------|----------|------------------|--------|
| 1. How | 3. many | 5. there | 7. shelves       | 9. are |
| 2. on  | 4. is   | 6. much  | 8. the classroom | 10. in |

**Упражнение № 2**

Преобразуйте предложения, используя оборот **there is / there are**.

Например: I see a picture on the wall.

There is a picture on the wall

**1. She's got many foreign books in her library. - .. .**

- |         |          |            |        |            |
|---------|----------|------------|--------|------------|
| 1. her  | 3. books | 5. is      | 7. in  | 9. library |
| 2. many | 4. There | 6. foreign | 8. are | 10. got    |

**2. They have got many pets at home. - .. .**

- |         |        |          |       |         |
|---------|--------|----------|-------|---------|
| 1. many | 3. got | 5. home  | 7. at | 9. pets |
| 2. They | 4. are | 6. There | 8. is |         |

**3. You have got a book in front of you. - .. .**

- |           |        |                |         |
|-----------|--------|----------------|---------|
| 1. a book | 3. you | 5. in front of | 7. your |
| 2. are    | 4. is  | 6. There       | 8. have |

**4. She has got three mistakes in her test. - .. .**

- |        |             |          |          |         |
|--------|-------------|----------|----------|---------|
| 1. in  | 3. she      | 5. is    | 7. her   | 9. test |
| 2. are | 4. mistakes | 6. There | 8. three | 10. got |

**5. We have got no laboratory on the first floor. - .. .**

- |               |              |        |          |        |
|---------------|--------------|--------|----------|--------|
| 1. laboratory | 3. is        | 5. are | 7. There | 9. no  |
| 2. have       | 4. the first | 6. on  | 8. floor | 10. at |

**6. You can see a farm near the forest. - .. .**

- |           |               |         |          |        |
|-----------|---------------|---------|----------|--------|
| 1. a farm | 3. the forest | 5. see  | 7. There | 9. you |
| 2. are    | 4. is         | 6. near | 8. can   |        |

**7. They can see a lot of interesting pictures in this book. - .. .**

- |                         |          |          |       |          |
|-------------------------|----------|----------|-------|----------|
| 1. interesting pictures | 3. a lot | 5. There | 7. of | 9. are   |
| 2. is                   | 4. book  | 6. They  | 8. in | 10. this |

**8. You can see a TV set in the hall. - .. .**

- |             |           |        |        |        |
|-------------|-----------|--------|--------|--------|
| 1. a TV set | 3. are    | 5. can | 7. in  | 9. see |
| 2. the hall | 4. There. | 6. at  | 8. is. |        |

**9. You can see a large family in this picture. - .. .**

- |                   |          |        |            |
|-------------------|----------|--------|------------|
| 1. are            | 3. this  | 5. is  | 7. in      |
| 2. a large family | 4. There | 6. see | 8. picture |

**10. They can see many difficult words in this text. - ...**

1. There    3. difficult    5 words    7. in    9. are  
2. text    4. They    6 many    8. is    10. this

**11. We can see many countries on this map. - ...**

1. are    3. There    5.countries    7. many    9. on  
2. in    4. this    6.map    8. is    10. can

**12. You can see one sentence on the blackboard. - ...**

1. one    3. on    5. is    7. sentence  
2. are    4. There    6. can    8. the blackboard

**Упражнение № 3**

Задайте вопросы к выделенным словам, используя нужные слова в правильном порядке.

*Например:* There is coffee in the cup. - What is there in the cup?

**1. There is a map on the wall. - ..?**

1. there    3. are    5. When    7. What    9. on  
2. the wall    4. is    6. a map    8. How

**2. There is a map of America on the wall. - ..?**

1. is    3. Where    5. on    7. at    9. When  
2. the wall    4. map    6. What    8. there

**3. There are three rooms in this flat. - ..?**

1. rooms    3. What    5. this    7. How    9. are  
2. there    4. many    6. in    8. much    10. flat

**4. There are children in the park. - ..?**

1. there    3. the park    5. are    7. is    9. in  
2. What    4. Who    6. When    8. children

**5. There is some furniture in the sitting room. - ..?**

1. there    3. are    5. in    7. many    9. the sitting room  
2. furniture    4. How    6. much    8. is    10. What

**6. There are pens in the bag. - ..?**

1. there    3. the bag    5. is    7. What    9. How  
2. are    4. Where    6. in    8. on

**7. There are some English books on the shelf. - ..?**

1. are    3. there    5. is    7. What    9. How  
2. Who    4. books    6. the shelf    8. on

**8. There are ten clean plates in the cupboard. - ..?**

1. there    3. How    5 are    7. is.    9. in  
2. the cupboard    4. What    6. clean    8. Who

**9. There are ten clean plates in the cupboard. - ..?**

- |           |                 |          |          |       |
|-----------|-----------------|----------|----------|-------|
| 1. plates | 3. the cupboard | 5. there | 7. What  | 9. in |
| 2. is     | 4. How          | 6. are   | 8. clean |       |

**10. There are ten clean plates in the cupboard. - ..?**

- |          |         |                 |         |           |
|----------|---------|-----------------|---------|-----------|
| 1. clean | 3. What | 5. the cupboard | 7. in   | 9. plates |
| 2. are   | 4. many | 6. How          | 8. much | 10. there |

**11. There are many children in the park because it is Sunday. - ..?**

- |             |             |          |         |         |
|-------------|-------------|----------|---------|---------|
| 1. are      | 3. is       | 5. there | 7. Why  | 9. many |
| 2. children | 4. the park | 6. in    | 8. What | 10. Who |

**12. There are many apples in the garden in autumn. - ..?**

- |               |        |           |         |          |
|---------------|--------|-----------|---------|----------|
| 1. there      | 3. is  | 5. apples | 7. When | 9. Why   |
| 2. the garden | 4. are | 6. in     | 8. much | 10. many |

**Unit 4.4**

*Грамматика:* местоимения *much, many, (a) little, (a) few*

**Упражнение № 1**

Выберите нужное местоимение.

1. *much*      2. *many*      3. *little*      4. *few*

- I am busy now. I have ... time.
- We like American music and we know ... American songs.
- There is not ... milk in the fridge.
- His house is small. There are ... rooms in it.
- Does he read ...? Yes, he does. He likes reading.
- Are there ... bedrooms in your house? - No, there aren't, only two.
- Chinese is a very difficult language, ... people in Europe know it.
- English language is popular all over the world, ... people learn it.
- Nick does not know English well so he has ... English books.
- Switch on the lamps, please. There is ... light in the room, because there are ... windows in it.
- My friend likes Russian literature, so he has ... Russian books.
- I don't like to deal (иметь дело) with her. She talks ..., but does ... .

**Упражнение № 2**

Выберите нужное местоимение.

1. *little*      2. *a little*      3. *few*      4. *a few*

- There is ... light in the bathroom. It is dark.
- We have ... relatives, only a grandmother and an uncle.

3. We have very ... time.
4. There are ... rooms in their flat, only a dining room and a sitting room.
5. My friend speaks Chinese ....
6. Do you know French well? Oh, no, only ... words.
7. Wait ....
8. Has he got many English books? - No, only ....

### Упражнение № 3

Укажите, какое слово вместо подчёркнутого необходимо употребить при переводе предложения на английский язык.

1. *much* 2. *many* 3. *little* 4. *a little* 5. *few* 6. *a few*

1. Мы потратили много денег.
2. Многие люди любят путешествовать.
3. Она знает всего несколько слов по-английски.
4. В ее квартире слишком много мебели.
5. Немногие в Европе знают китайский.
6. Подождите немного, пожалуйста.
7. У тебя очень мало времени.
8. Зачем тебе так много одежды?
9. Этой осенью в нашем саду много фруктов.
10. Я звонила ей много раз, но безрезультатно.
11. Как мало он знал о своей подруге!
12. У нее много всяких идей.
13. Он мало говорит, но много делает.
14. - Хотите кофе? - Да, немного.
15. Сколько у них детей?
16. И сколько же все это стоит?
17. Мы видели ее несколько дней назад.

## Unit 4.5

### Упражнение № 1

Выберите нужное слово.

#### 1. There is ... in my study room.

1. a table      2. a desk      3. a kitchen      4. a bath

#### 2. Is there any ... in that room?

1. cooker      2. fridge      3. furniture      4. garden

#### 3. There is no ... in the house, so it is cold in it in winter.

1. fireplace      2. telephone      3. mirror      4. chair

**4. Is there ... in your kitchen?**

1. garage      2. computer      3. chairs      4. hot water

**5. There is no balcony in my ... .**

1. garden      2. bathroom      3. room      4. table

**6. There are two large ... in my sitting room.**

1. cookers      2. wardrobe      3. windows      4. sofa

**7. Is there a ... in your sitting room?**

1. bath      2. TV set      3. tables      4. bedroom

**8. We have a table and some ... in the dining room.**

1. car      2. beds      3. chairs      4. hot water

**9. Have you any bookshelves in your ...?**

1. kitchen      2. garage      3. study room      4. bathroom

**10. They have no ... on Sunday, their office is closed.**

1. parents      2. teachers      3. visitors      4. grandchildren

**11. They have two ... near the fireplace.**

1. baths      2. armchairs      3. table      4. furniture

**12. ... the sofa he has a bookcase.**

1. In      2. To the right of      3. Over      4. Under



---



---

**THE DAY'S WORK BEGINS**
**Unit 5.1**

Грамматика: *Past Simple* (утвердительная форма)

**Упражнение № 1**

Преобразуйте предложения, употребляя глагол в ***Past Indefinite***.

**1. She works at an office. - She ... at an office.**

1. to work      2. work      3. works      4. worked

**2. She usually walks to the University. - She usually ... to the University.**

1. walkes      2. walked      3. walk      4. walkked

**3. I like my work. - I ... my work.**

1. like      2. likeed      3. liked      4. light

**4. My brother finishes school this year. - My brother ... school last year.**

1. finish      2. finished      3. finishes      4. found

**5. We want to buy a new house. - We ... to buy a new house.**

1. won't      2. wanted      3. want      4. wantted

**6. Every morning I look into the mirror, wash, shave and comb my hair.  
- Every morning I ... into the mirror, ..., ... and ... my hair.**

1. came      3. combed      5. shaved      7. washed      9. looked  
2. locked      4. shaven      6. wanted      8. wished      10. lost

**7. Every day at 9 o'clock I open the door of my shop. - Every day at 9 o'clock I ... the door of my shop .**

1. opent      2. opened      3. opened      4. open

**8. She shows her family album to her new friend. - She ... her family album to her new friend.**

1. showed      2. shaved      3. shown      4. shew

**9. He gets up at 6 every morning, goes out and runs around the house.  
He ... up at 6 every morning, ... out and ... around the house.**

1. want      3. gotten      5. rang      7. washed  
2. went      4. ran      6. got      8. waited

**10. Then he comes back, makes himself breakfast and has it. - Then he ... back, ... himself breakfast and ... it.**

1. caught      3. made      5. mend      7. had  
2. went      4. meant      6. came      8. hang

**11. His wife gets up at 8, does her hair and has a cup of coffee. - His wife ... up at 8, ... her hair and ... a cup of coffee.**

- |        |        |        |        |         |
|--------|--------|--------|--------|---------|
| 1. hid | 3. go  | 5. did | 7. hit | 9. done |
| 2. had | 4. dig | 6. get | 8. got |         |

**12. After that she takes her dog for a walk in the park. - After that she ... her dog for a walk in the park.**

- |           |         |          |         |
|-----------|---------|----------|---------|
| 1. hought | 2. took | 3. taken | 4. take |
|-----------|---------|----------|---------|

### Упражнение № 2

Прочитайте рассказ. Употребите глагол в Past Simple.

**1. - Everything ... wrong that Thursday. (to go)**

- What ...? (to happen)

- I ... with toothache. (to wake up)

- |            |           |             |             |
|------------|-----------|-------------|-------------|
| 1. want    | 3. happen | 5. wakes up | 7. waked up |
| 2. woke up | 4. went   | 6. happened | 8. gone     |

**2. I ... the dentist three times but there ... no reply. (to ring, to be) The fourth time I ... through. (to get) He ... me appointment at 3.30. (to give)**

- |         |         |         |         |           |
|---------|---------|---------|---------|-----------|
| 1. rung | 3. gave | 5. is   | 7. got  | 9. rang   |
| 2. was  | 4. get  | 6. gone | 8. rode | 10. given |

**3. I ... it would be soothing (успокоить) to have a bath. (to think) But I ... getting out of the bath. (to slip) I ... my mouth on the tap and ... three teeth. (to hit, to break)**

**4. - And ... it ... your toothache? (to cure)**

- No, I ... three broken teeth and a headache. (to have)

- |         |        |         |        |          |        |
|---------|--------|---------|--------|----------|--------|
| 1. cure | 2. hat | 3. have | 4. had | 5. cured | 6. did |
|---------|--------|---------|--------|----------|--------|

### Упражнение № 3

Прочитайте рассказ. Употребите глагол в *Past Simple*.

**1. The castle (замок) ... on a rock high above the village. (to stand) It ... a cold shadow over the houses and fields. (to cast) None of the villagers ... near the castle. (to go)**

- |           |         |          |          |
|-----------|---------|----------|----------|
| 1. went   | 3. gone | 5. cost  | 7. stood |
| 2. stayed | 4. cast | 6. stand | 8. came  |

**2. At night villagers ... close to their fires and ... their doors locked. (to stay, to keep)**

- |           |           |          |
|-----------|-----------|----------|
| 1. kind   | 3. keeped | 5. stood |
| 2. stayed | 4. kept   | 6. stuck |

**3. The castle ... nearly in ruin. (to be) It ... a jumble of stone and timber. (to be) But somebody ... there. (to live) One man. He ... there alone. (to live)**

- |         |          |         |
|---------|----------|---------|
| 1. is   | 3. lived | 5. was  |
| 2. were | 4. leave | 6. left |

**4. Who ... that man? (to be) Nobody really ... . (to know) Some people ... he ... half man, half wolf. (to say, to be)**

- |         |         |          |          |
|---------|---------|----------|----------|
| 1. did  | 3. were | 5. known | 7. send  |
| 2. knew | 4. said | 6. was   | 8. spoke |

**5. Most people ... he ... a vampire. (to think, to be) Everyone ... him. (to fear - бояться)**

- |            |          |            |           |
|------------|----------|------------|-----------|
| 1. thought | 3. was   | 5. is      | 7. were   |
| 2. fight   | 4. thank | 6. thanked | 8. feared |

**6. Late one night a stranger ... to the village inn. (to come) He ... that the vampire in the castle ... dead. (to say, to be)**

- |          |         |         |          |
|----------|---------|---------|----------|
| 1. was   | 3. came | 5. come | 7. comes |
| 2. spoke | 4. is   | 6. said | 8. sad   |

**7. The villagers ... .. him. (not to believe) They ... that vampires ... forever (вечно). (to think, to live)**

- |             |          |            |          |
|-------------|----------|------------|----------|
| 1. thought  | 4. not   | 7. no      | 10. left |
| 2. believed | 5. think | 8. lived   |          |
| 3. live     | 6. did   | 9. believe |          |

**8. That night there ... a storm. (to be) Lightning ... across the black sky, thunder ... the roofs of the houses. (to flash, to shake) The storm ... quite suddenly. (to stop)**

- |            |          |        |          |            |
|------------|----------|--------|----------|------------|
| 1. stoped  | 3. is    | 5. did | 7. flush | 9. stopped |
| 2. flashed | 4. shook | 6. was | 8. does  | 10. shaken |

**9. At that moment the lid (крышка) of the big coffin (гроб) of the vampire ... to open. (to begin) As the coffin ..., the storm ... to a whisper. (to open, to die)**

- |           |         |          |           |
|-----------|---------|----------|-----------|
| 1. opened | 3. died | 5. did   | 7. drink  |
| 2. begun  | 4. open | 6. began | 8. bought |

**10. The body in the coffin ... the violent (жуткая) energy of the night. (to take) The vampire ... back! (to be)**

- |          |        |         |
|----------|--------|---------|
| 1. is    | 3. was | 5. took |
| 2. taken | 4. did | 6. tore |

**11. The next day ... bright and sunny. (to be) Birds ... in the trees. (to sing). The castle ... beautiful in the dawn (заря) light. (to look)**

- |         |           |        |         |
|---------|-----------|--------|---------|
| 1. sang | 3. looked | 5. did | 7. lost |
| 2. were | 4. song   | 6. was | 8. is   |

**12. People ... early and ... away the debris (следы) of the storm. (to get up, to clear) There ... many cracked slates (черепица) and broken windows. (to be)**

- |             |           |            |        |
|-------------|-----------|------------|--------|
| 1. were     | 3. got up | 5. get up  | 7. did |
| 2. cleared. | 4. clung  | 6. cleared | 8. was |

**13. But the next night another terrible thing ... (to happen) An awful cry ... round the village: "Murder!" (to ring)**

- |             |         |          |
|-------------|---------|----------|
| 1. rung     | 3. did  | 5. happy |
| 2. happened | 4. rang | 6. had   |

## Unit 5.2

*Грамматика: Past Simple (отрицательная форма)*

### Упражнение № 1

Преобразуйте предложения в отрицательные, употребляя нужные слова в правильном порядке.

**1. I got up very early.**

- |           |              |           |          |        |
|-----------|--------------|-----------|----------|--------|
| 1. get up | 3. I         | 5. me     | 7. early | 9. did |
| 2. not    | 4. to get up | 6. got up | 8. very  |        |

**2. I made my breakfast.**

- |              |         |          |          |
|--------------|---------|----------|----------|
| 1. breakfast | 4. I    | 7. maked | 10. this |
| 2. not       | 5. do   | 8. did   |          |
| 3. made      | 6. make | 9. my    |          |

**3. I left the house at seven.**

- |              |         |          |         |           |
|--------------|---------|----------|---------|-----------|
| 1. the house | 3. left | 5. leave | 7. live | 9. not    |
| 2. did       | 4. in   | 6. at    | 8. I    | 10. seven |

**4. She came on time.**

- |        |         |         |       |         |
|--------|---------|---------|-------|---------|
| 1. on  | 3. come | 5. time | 7. at | 9. came |
| 2. She | 4. in   | 6. did  | 8. no | 10. not |

**5. We saw her in the office.**

- |        |        |               |        |         |
|--------|--------|---------------|--------|---------|
| 1. her | 3. did | 5. the office | 7. saw | 9. in   |
| 2. do  | 4. at  | 6. see        | 8. We  | 10. not |

**6. Jane married Sam.**

- |         |          |         |          |            |
|---------|----------|---------|----------|------------|
| 1. Sam  | 3. marri | 5. did  | 7. marry | 9. marries |
| 2. not. | 4. does  | 6. Jane | 8. no    | 10. do     |

**7. They passed their exam in English.**

- |         |         |               |         |          |
|---------|---------|---------------|---------|----------|
| 1. past | 3. they | 5. in English | 7. They | 9. their |
| 2. exam | 4. not  | 6. pass       | 8. did  | 10. no   |

**8. She showed us her new flat.**

- |         |         |        |           |         |
|---------|---------|--------|-----------|---------|
| 1. not  | 3. does | 5. She | 7. showed | 9. show |
| 2. flat | 4. us   | 6. her | 8. did    | 10. new |

**9. I did my morning exercises yesterday.**

- |         |                      |               |
|---------|----------------------|---------------|
| 1. not  | 3. me                | 5. do         |
| 2. my   | 6. I                 | 10. yesterday |
| 3. done | 7. does              |               |
| 4. did  | 8. morning exercises |               |

**10. I liked my new boss.**

- |        |         |         |        |          |
|--------|---------|---------|--------|----------|
| 1. do  | 3. boss | 5. my   | 7. new | 9. liked |
| 2. did | 4. I    | 6. like | 8. not | 10. no   |

**Упражнение № 2**

Преобразуйте предложения в отрицательные, употребляя нужные слова в правильном порядке.

**1. She worked at the library last year.**

- |              |        |       |           |                 |
|--------------|--------|-------|-----------|-----------------|
| 1. last year | 3. do  | 5. at | 7. did    | 9. not          |
| 2. work      | 4. She | 6. no | 8. worked | 10. the library |

**2. He spent his winter vacation in Moscow.**

- |          |                    |          |
|----------|--------------------|----------|
| 1. did   | 3. Moscow          | 5. spend |
| 2. his   | 6. winter vacation | 10. in   |
| 3. spent | 7. He              |          |
| 4. not   | 8. does            |          |

**3. She bought a magazine yesterday.**

- |         |               |           |               |
|---------|---------------|-----------|---------------|
| 1. not  | 3. She        | 5. did    | 10. yesterday |
| 2. does | 4. buy        | 8. bought |               |
| 3. no   | 6. a magazine | 9. do     |               |

**4. His sister left for Paris last week.**

- |          |              |               |        |
|----------|--------------|---------------|--------|
| 1. leave | 3. left      | 5. not        | 10. to |
| 2. no    | 4. did       | 8. His sister |        |
| 3. Paris | 6. last week | 9. for        |        |

**5. She got up late yesterday.**

- |         |           |           |              |
|---------|-----------|-----------|--------------|
| 1. late | 3. no     | 5. She    | 7. not       |
| 2. did  | 4. get up | 6. got up | 8. yesterday |

**6. My uncle taught me to swim two years ago.**

- |          |                  |           |          |
|----------|------------------|-----------|----------|
| 1. teach | 3. My uncle      | 5. not    | 10. does |
| 2. no    | 4. two years ago | 8. taught |          |
| 3. did   | 6. to swim       | 9. me     |          |

**7. My friend passed his exams in January.**

- |           |              |         |             |
|-----------|--------------|---------|-------------|
| 1. passed | 4. My friend | 7. did  | 10. January |
| 2. not    | 5. on        | 8. does |             |
| 3. in     | 6. his exams | 9. pass |             |

**8. He liked to play tennis.**

- |           |          |            |         |         |
|-----------|----------|------------|---------|---------|
| 1. did    | 3. liked | 5. to play | 7. like | 9. play |
| 2. tennis | 4. not   | 6. played  | 8. He   | 10. no  |

**9. My brother met me at the station.**

- |               |         |        |                    |
|---------------|---------|--------|--------------------|
| 1. My brother | 4. does | 7. met | 10. at the station |
| 2. does       | 5. no   | 8. me  |                    |
| 3. meet       | 6. not  | 9. did |                    |

**10. The student knew many new words.**

- |         |                |         |               |
|---------|----------------|---------|---------------|
| 1. no   | 4. The student | 7. many | 10. new words |
| 2. know | 5. do          | 8. knew |               |
| 3. does | 6. did         | 9. not  |               |

**Упражнение № 3**

Преобразуйте предложения в отрицательные, употребляя нужные слова в правильном порядке.

**1. Children stayed at school after classes.**

- |           |             |              |        |
|-----------|-------------|--------------|--------|
| 1. stayed | 4. classes  | 7. at school | 10. do |
| 2. did    | 5. stay     | 8. after     |        |
| 3. stand  | 6. Children | 9. not       |        |

**2. The alarm clock rang at seven o'clock.**

- |                    |         |          |
|--------------------|---------|----------|
| 1. ring            | 4. rang | 7. on    |
| 2. o'clock         | 5. at   | 8. not   |
| 3. The alarm clock | 6. did  | 9. seven |

**3. He was very glad to see me.**

- |        |         |       |           |         |
|--------|---------|-------|-----------|---------|
| 1. was | 3. glad | 5. me | 7. not    | 9. very |
| 2. did | 4. He   | 6. be | 8. to see | 10. saw |

**4. She studied English at the Institute.**

- |                  |        |            |             |
|------------------|--------|------------|-------------|
| 1. the Institute | 4. did | 7. was     | 10. English |
| 2. not           | 5. at  | 8. study   |             |
| 3. studied       | 6. She | 9. student |             |

**5. She took her grandchildren to the cinema on Sundays.**

- |                      |         |                  |        |
|----------------------|---------|------------------|--------|
| 1. took              | 4. did  | 7. She           | 10. on |
| 2. not               | 5. at   | 8. to the cinema |        |
| 3. her grandchildren | 6. take | 9. Sundays       |        |

**6. Mr. Smith left for England last Monday.**

- |              |                |          |         |             |
|--------------|----------------|----------|---------|-------------|
| 1. Mr. Smith | 3. did         | 5. leave | 7. left | 9. does     |
| 2. no        | 4. last Monday | 6. for   | 8. not  | 10. England |

**7. The hall was full of children in the evening.**

- |         |           |             |              |
|---------|-----------|-------------|--------------|
| 1. no   | 4. in the | 6. of       | 9. not       |
| 2. full | evening   | 7. The hall | 10. children |
| 3. for  | 5. was    | 8. did      |              |

**8. Last Sunday the weather was fine.**

- |         |           |         |                |
|---------|-----------|---------|----------------|
| 1. was  | 3. did    | 5. Last | 7. the weather |
| 2. fine | 4. Sunday | 6. not  | 8. be          |

**9. My friend went home by bus yesterday.**

- |         |              |              |        |
|---------|--------------|--------------|--------|
| 1. on   | 4 by         | 7. went      | 10. go |
| 2. did  | 5. yesterday | 8. My friend |        |
| 3. home | 6. not       | 9. bus       |        |

**10. He lived in London three years ago.**

- |          |           |                    |
|----------|-----------|--------------------|
| 1. in    | 4. He     | 7. did             |
| 2. lived | 5. London | 8. three years ago |
| 3. leave | 6. not    | 9. live            |

**11. Children liked the film very much.**

- |             |         |             |          |
|-------------|---------|-------------|----------|
| 1. not      | 4. very | 7. Children | 10. much |
| 2. liked    | 5. did  | 8. like     |          |
| 3. the film | 6. no   | 9. do       |          |

**12. It was possible for me to help him.**

- |            |        |             |        |         |
|------------|--------|-------------|--------|---------|
| 1. to help | 3. for | 5. It       | 7. him | 9. me   |
| 2. was     | 4. be  | 6. possible | 8. did | 10. not |

**13. They were in the park in the evening.**

- |         |             |                |
|---------|-------------|----------------|
| 1. in   | 4. the park | 7. not         |
| 2. did  | 5. no       | 8. the evening |
| 3. were | 6. be       | 9. They        |

**14. Last Wednesday our classes began on time.**

- |            |              |          |
|------------|--------------|----------|
| 1. classes | 5. not       | 9. begin |
| 2. on time | 6. did       | 10. our  |
| 3. began   | 7. Wednesday |          |
| 4. Last    | 8. no        |          |

**15. The student did his homework very well.**

- |                |         |             |          |
|----------------|---------|-------------|----------|
| 1. his         | 4. do   | 7. did      | 10. does |
| 2. well        | 5. no   | 8. homework |          |
| 3. The student | 6. very | 9. not      |          |

**16. It took us much time to get here.**

- |              |         |         |            |
|--------------|---------|---------|------------|
| 1. much time | 4. It   | 7. did  | 10. to get |
| 2. not       | 5. here | 8. got  |            |
| 3. do        | 6. us   | 9. take |            |

**Упражнение № 4**

Преобразуйте предложения в отрицательные, употребляя нужные слова в правильном порядке.

**1. That afternoon Lily came home early.**

- |          |                   |         |          |
|----------|-------------------|---------|----------|
| 1. came  | 4. That afternoon | 7. does | 10. home |
| 2. not   | 5. come           | 8. Lily |          |
| 3. early | 6. did            | 9. no   |          |

**2. Mr. Ruggles received an answer in three days.**

- |                |              |        |                |
|----------------|--------------|--------|----------------|
| 1. Mr. Ruggles | 4. an answer | 7. in  | 10. three days |
| 2. not         | 5. does      | 8. did |                |
| 3. received    | 6. receive   | 9. no  |                |

**3. Mr. Watkins drove a lorry and took goods to Salthaven.**

- |                |                  |                   |
|----------------|------------------|-------------------|
| 1. and         | 5. to Salthaven  | 9. do             |
| 2. did         | 6. not           | 10. drive a lorry |
| 3. took goods  | 7. drove a lorry |                   |
| 4. Mr. Watkins | 8. take goods    |                   |

**4. She found a key in its usual place.**

- |          |          |         |        |           |
|----------|----------|---------|--------|-----------|
| 1. place | 3. its   | 5. She  | 7. in  | 9. found  |
| 2. not   | 4. a key | 6. find | 8. did | 10. usual |

**5. That Sunday passed peacefully.**

- |               |           |           |        |
|---------------|-----------|-----------|--------|
| 1. peacefully | 4. not    | 7. past   | 10. no |
| 2. That       | 5. passed | 8. Sunday |        |
| 3. do         | 6. did    | 9. pass   |        |

**6. Last August we found some blackbirds' nests.**

- |                |                      |         |
|----------------|----------------------|---------|
| 1. we          | 5. not               | 9. did  |
| 2. found       | 6. find              | 10. any |
| 3. Last August | 7. blackbirds' nests |         |
| 4. do          | 8. some              |         |

**7. He was fond of reading.**

- |        |        |            |       |         |
|--------|--------|------------|-------|---------|
| 1. not | 3. did | 5. reading | 7. He | 9. fond |
| 2. of  | 4. was | 6. be      | 8. no | 10. at  |

**8. There was a long silence.**

- |        |                   |         |
|--------|-------------------|---------|
| 1. was | 4. not            | 7. be   |
| 2. no  | 5. a long silence | 8. This |
| 3. did | 6. There          |         |

**9. They accused him of spying.**

- |         |           |           |            |         |
|---------|-----------|-----------|------------|---------|
| 1. him  | 3. for    | 5. of     | 7. not     | 9. did  |
| 2. They | 4. accuse | 6. spying | 8. accused | 10. The |

**10. The sea was two miles away.**

- |        |            |          |        |        |
|--------|------------|----------|--------|--------|
| 1. did | 3. away    | 5. no    | 7. was | 9. not |
| 2. two | 4. The sea | 6. miles | 8. be  | 10. is |



## Unit 5.3

Грамматика: *Past Simple (вопросительная форма)*

## Упражнение № 1

Задайте общие вопросы к предложениям, употребляя нужные слова в правильном порядке.

## 1. She learned French at school. - ..?

- |           |           |            |
|-----------|-----------|------------|
| 1. learn  | 4. French | 7. she     |
| 2. school | 5. Did    | 8. at      |
| 3. Does   | 6. Was    | 9. learned |

## 2. He got a new job. - ..?

- |        |              |         |        |
|--------|--------------|---------|--------|
| 1. Did | 3. a new job | 5. get  | 7. got |
| 2. Was | 4. Do        | 6. Does | 8. he  |

## 3. I visited my friends in Scotland. - ..?

- |            |             |            |        |
|------------|-------------|------------|--------|
| 1. visit   | 4. in       | 7. Did     | 10. Do |
| 2. friends | 5. you      | 8. visited |        |
| 3. my      | 6. Scotland | 9. your    |        |

## 4. They moved to a new flat last month. - ..?

- |               |         |          |           |
|---------------|---------|----------|-----------|
| 1. a new flat | 4. move | 7. month | 10. moved |
| 2. they       | 5. Were | 8. to    |           |
| 3. Do         | 6. Did  | 9. last  |           |

## 5. She needed money. - ..?

- |           |          |         |         |       |
|-----------|----------|---------|---------|-------|
| 1. not    | 3. Did   | 5. Do   | 7. Does | 9. he |
| 2. needed | 4. money | 6. need | 8. she  |       |

## 6. We liked his new car. - ..?

- |        |          |         |        |         |
|--------|----------|---------|--------|---------|
| 1. you | 3. new   | 5. his  | 7. Did | 9. like |
| 2. Do  | 4. liked | 6. Does | 8. car |         |

## 7. Their working day began at nine. - ..?

- |          |            |          |        |
|----------|------------|----------|--------|
| 1. Did   | 4. Does    | 7. nine  | 10. at |
| 2. the   | 5. working | 8. their |        |
| 3. begin | 6. day     | 9. began |        |

## 8. They sang their favourite songs. - ..?

- |          |         |              |          |
|----------|---------|--------------|----------|
| 1. their | 4. Did  | 7. they      | 10. them |
| 2. Do    | 5. sang | 8. Were      |          |
| 3. songs | 6. sing | 9. favourite |          |

**9. The conference finished at five. - ..?**

- |                   |         |           |
|-------------------|---------|-----------|
| 1. Does           | 4. five | 7. finish |
| 2. the conference | 5. Did  | 8. Was    |
| 3. finished       | 6. in   | 9. at     |

**10. He went to the club at night. - ..?**

- |         |             |          |        |       |
|---------|-------------|----------|--------|-------|
| 1. go   | 3. the club | 5. night | 7. Did | 9. to |
| 2. Does | 4. he       | 6. went  | 8. at  |       |

**Упражнение № 2**

Выберите нужное вопросительное слово.

**1. ... did you go after classes?**

- |         |          |         |        |
|---------|----------|---------|--------|
| 1. What | 2. Where | 3. When | 4. Who |
|---------|----------|---------|--------|

**2. ... did he do when he came home from work?**

- |         |        |        |         |
|---------|--------|--------|---------|
| 1. What | 2. Why | 3. Who | 4. When |
|---------|--------|--------|---------|

**3. ... did it take you to get here?**

- |             |             |             |            |
|-------------|-------------|-------------|------------|
| 1. How much | 2. How many | 3. How long | 4. How far |
|-------------|-------------|-------------|------------|

**4. ... did you go to the cinema last?**

- |         |         |        |         |
|---------|---------|--------|---------|
| 1. When | 2. What | 3. Who | 4. Whom |
|---------|---------|--------|---------|

**5. ... did the alarm clock ring?**

- |         |        |         |          |
|---------|--------|---------|----------|
| 1. What | 2. Who | 3. When | 4. Whose |
|---------|--------|---------|----------|

**6. ... did you spend your weekend?**

- |         |        |        |        |
|---------|--------|--------|--------|
| 1. What | 2. Who | 3. How | 4. Why |
|---------|--------|--------|--------|

**7. ... did you have your lunch today?**

- |         |         |          |        |
|---------|---------|----------|--------|
| 1. Whom | 2. What | 3. Where | 4. Who |
|---------|---------|----------|--------|

**8. ... didn't she come on time?**

- |        |        |        |         |
|--------|--------|--------|---------|
| 1. Why | 2. Who | 3. How | 4. What |
|--------|--------|--------|---------|

**9. ... met you at the station?**

- |          |        |         |        |
|----------|--------|---------|--------|
| 1. Where | 2. Who | 3. When | 4. How |
|----------|--------|---------|--------|

**10. ... woke you up in the morning?**

- |          |         |        |        |
|----------|---------|--------|--------|
| 1. Where | 2. When | 3. How | 4. Who |
|----------|---------|--------|--------|

**Упражнение № 3**

Задайте общий вопрос к предложениям, употребляя нужные слова в правильном порядке.

**1. The student understood the article well. - .. ?**

- |         |               |                |                |
|---------|---------------|----------------|----------------|
| 1. well | 3. Does       | 5. the article | 7. Do          |
| 2. Did  | 4. understand | 6. understood  | 8. the student |

**2. The pupils asked the teacher many questions - .. ?**

- |                |               |              |         |
|----------------|---------------|--------------|---------|
| 1. asked       | 3. Do         | 5. ask       | 7. Did  |
| 2. the teacher | 4. the pupils | 6. questions | 8. many |

**3. She found many good stories in this book. - .. ?**

- |          |                 |                      |
|----------|-----------------|----------------------|
| 1. find  | 4. she          | 7. Did               |
| 2. Do    | 5. in this book | 8. many good stories |
| 3. found | 6. fight        | 9. Does              |

**4. The student made a mistake in his test. - .. ?**

- |                |         |              |                |
|----------------|---------|--------------|----------------|
| 1. Do          | 3. make | 5. Has       | 7. the student |
| 2. in his test | 4. Did  | 6. a mistake | 8. made        |

**5. The boys spent much time in the yard. - .. ?**

- |          |              |                |             |
|----------|--------------|----------------|-------------|
| 1. Did   | 3. much time | 5. no          | 7. the boys |
| 2. spent | 4. Does      | 6. in the yard | 8. spend    |

**6. She thought much about this problem. - .. ?**

- |                 |          |            |
|-----------------|----------|------------|
| 1. think        | 4. she   | 7. Did     |
| 2. Does         | 5. thank | 8. thought |
| 3. this problem | 6. about | 9. much    |

**7. He came home very late last Saturday. - .. ?**

- |         |         |             |              |         |
|---------|---------|-------------|--------------|---------|
| 1. come | 3. he   | 5. Saturday | 7. very late | 9. home |
| 2. last | 4. came | 6. Did      | 8. Does      | 10. Do  |

**8. She wrote a letter to her parents. - .. ?**

- |          |        |                |             |          |
|----------|--------|----------------|-------------|----------|
| 1. write | 3. to  | 5. her parents | 7. Did      | 9. wrote |
| 2. Does  | 4. she | 6. written     | 8. a letter |          |

**9. She spoke to her parents two days ago. - .. ?**

- |                |           |                 |          |
|----------------|-----------|-----------------|----------|
| 1. spoke       | 4. speaks | 7. with         | 10. Does |
| 2. Did         | 5. to     | 8. two days ago |          |
| 3. her parents | 6. speak  | 9. she          |          |

**10. Children were in the forest last Sunday. - .. ?**

- |                  |             |                |         |
|------------------|-------------|----------------|---------|
| 1. in the forest | 3. be       | 5. last Sunday | 7. Were |
| 2. Did           | 4. children | 6. are         | 8. Do   |

**11. They sang American songs at the party. - .. ?**

- |         |          |         |         |               |
|---------|----------|---------|---------|---------------|
| 1. Were | 3. at    | 5. sing | 7. Did  | 9. American   |
| 2. they | 4. songs | 6. on   | 8. sang | 10. the party |

**12. Their father was a football player some years ago. - .. ?**

- |        |                      |                   |           |
|--------|----------------------|-------------------|-----------|
| 1. Was | 3. a football player | 5. some years ago | 7. father |
| 2. be  | 4. Did               | 6. Were           | 8. their  |

**13. There were many flowers in the garden in spring. - .. ?**

- |                  |            |              |
|------------------|------------|--------------|
| 1. many          | 4. there   | 7. Were      |
| 2. Did           | 5. were    | 8. be        |
| 3. in the garden | 6. flowers | 9. in spring |

**Упражнение № 4**

Задайте общий вопрос к предложениям, употребляя нужные слова в правильном порядке.

**1. I studied Psychology last year. - .. ?**

- |               |              |            |          |
|---------------|--------------|------------|----------|
| 1. Psychology | 3. Did       | 5. studied | 7. Do    |
| 2. Was        | 4. last year | 6. you     | 8. study |

**2. We liked the TV show. - .. ?**

- |         |         |          |           |
|---------|---------|----------|-----------|
| 1. like | 3. show | 5. liked | 7. the TV |
| 2. Do   | 4. you  | 6. Did   | 8. he     |

**3. The book was really interesting. - .. ?**

- |           |         |             |                |
|-----------|---------|-------------|----------------|
| 1. really | 3. Was  | 5. be       | 7. Were        |
| 2. Did    | 4. Does | 6. the book | 8. interesting |

**4. She went to the country for the weekend. - .. ?**

- |                |        |         |        |
|----------------|--------|---------|--------|
| 1. the country | 4. go  | 7. went | 10. to |
| 2. the weekend | 5. for | 8. she  |        |
| 3. Do          | 6. Did | 9. Does |        |

**5. My brother didn't have lunch today. - .. ?**

- |         |        |          |            |          |
|---------|--------|----------|------------|----------|
| 1. your | 3. Did | 5. today | 7. his     | 9. lunch |
| 2. had  | 4. has | 6. have  | 8. brother |          |

**6. His friend understood the task. - .. ?**

- |               |        |               |
|---------------|--------|---------------|
| 1. understood | 4. Did | 7. Does       |
| 2. friend     | 5. Do  | 8. understand |
| 3. has        | 6. his | 9. the task   |

**7. There was a cat under the table. .. ?**

- |          |          |              |          |
|----------|----------|--------------|----------|
| 1. there | 3. under | 5. be        | 7. a cat |
| 2. Did   | 4. Was   | 6. the table | 8. Does  |

**8. We heard the knock at the door. - .. ?**

- |             |         |       |          |              |
|-------------|---------|-------|----------|--------------|
| 1. Did      | 3. hear | 5. on | 7. you   | 9. the knock |
| 2. the door | 4. Do   | 6. at | 8. heard | 10. had      |

**9. She was busy the whole day. - .. ?**

- |        |         |                  |         |
|--------|---------|------------------|---------|
| 1. Did | 3. Has  | 5. the whole day | 7. When |
| 2. she | 4. busy | 6. be            | 8. Was  |

**10. She had a good time last Saturday. - .. ?**

- |             |         |         |
|-------------|---------|---------|
| 1. have     | 4. she  | 7. Did  |
| 2. time     | 5. a    | 8. had  |
| 3. Saturday | 6. last | 9. good |

**11. He didn't learn English last year. - .. ?**

- |          |         |            |          |            |
|----------|---------|------------|----------|------------|
| 1. learn | 3. last | 5. studied | 7. he    | 9. English |
| 2. Does  | 4. Did  | 6. year    | 8. study |            |

**12. She had a lot of dolls in childhood. - .. ?**

- |        |              |         |           |
|--------|--------------|---------|-----------|
| 1. had | 4. Did       | 7. have | 10. a lot |
| 2. she | 5. dolls     | 8. of   |           |
| 3. in  | 6. childhood | 9. Was  |           |

**13. They were at home in the evening. - .. ?**

- |         |                |         |
|---------|----------------|---------|
| 1. were | 4. they        | 7. Were |
| 2. home | 5. in          | 8. be   |
| 3. Did  | 6. the evening | 9. at   |

**Упражнение № 5**

Задайте вопрос к выделенной части предложения, употребляя нужные слова в правильном порядке.

**1. He asked them the same question. - .. ?**

- |        |             |          |         |        |
|--------|-------------|----------|---------|--------|
| 1. did | 3. How      | 5. them  | 7. What | 9. Who |
| 2. ask | 4. question | 6. asked | 8. he   |        |

**2. Children played football in the yard. - .. ?**

- |         |             |             |         |           |
|---------|-------------|-------------|---------|-----------|
| 1. What | 3. Did      | 5. the yard | 7. play | 9. did    |
| 2. do   | 4. children | 6. in       | 8. How  | 10. Where |

**3. Her parents had breakfast in the kitchen. - .. ?**

- |                |          |              |        |
|----------------|----------|--------------|--------|
| 1. her parents | 4. Where | 7. breakfast | 10. do |
| 2. Why         | 5. had   | 8. did       |        |
| 3. have        | 6. How   | 9. How       |        |

**4. She bought two bottles of milk in that shop. - .. ?**

- |             |             |           |               |
|-------------|-------------|-----------|---------------|
| 1. in       | 4. milk     | 7. bought | 10. that shop |
| 2. did      | 5. buy      | 8. she    |               |
| 3. How many | 6. How much | 9. What   |               |

**5. My brother met Pete at the station. - .. ?**

- |                |          |         |           |
|----------------|----------|---------|-----------|
| 1. Pete        | 4. Who   | 7. met  | 10. Where |
| 2. the station | 5. meet  | 8. Whom |           |
| 3. did         | 6. Where | 9. at   |           |

**6. Mr. Brown went to his office by bus. - .. ?**

- |        |              |           |           |
|--------|--------------|-----------|-----------|
| 1. go  | 4. went      | 7. did    | 10. Where |
| 2. his | 5. Mr. Brown | 8. office |           |
| 3. How | 6. How long  | 9. to     |           |

**7. Boys liked to read books about sports. - .. ?**

- |          |         |         |            |          |
|----------|---------|---------|------------|----------|
| 1. Who   | 3. like | 5. Why  | 7. What    | 9. How   |
| 2. books | 4. did  | 6. read | 8. to read | 10. boys |

**8. Our grandparents were in the forest on Sunday. - .. ?**

- |         |         |           |        |                |
|---------|---------|-----------|--------|----------------|
| 1. in   | 3. What | 5. Sunday | 7. was | 9. did         |
| 2. were | 4. Who  | 6. Where  | 8. on  | 10. the forest |

**9. He sold his car because he needed money. - .. ?**

- |         |         |        |        |          |
|---------|---------|--------|--------|----------|
| 1. he   | 3. When | 5. did | 7. Why | 9. How   |
| 2. sold | 4. his  | 6. car | 8. Who | 10. sell |

**10. The girl spoke very slowly. - .. ?**

- |          |        |          |        |              |
|----------|--------|----------|--------|--------------|
| 1. does  | 3. Why | 5. Why   | 7. did | 9. the girl  |
| 2. speak | 4. How | 6. spoke | 8. Who | 10. How much |

**11. He took a shower in the bathroom. - .. ?**

- |          |          |                    |         |
|----------|----------|--------------------|---------|
| 1. What  | 4. he    | 7. Who             | 10. Why |
| 2. took  | 5. Where | 8. did             |         |
| 3. Where | 6. do    | 9. in the bathroom |         |

**12. She wrote five letters that morning. - .. ?**

- |          |                 |             |         |
|----------|-----------------|-------------|---------|
| 1. write | 4. How many     | 7. letters  | 10. she |
| 2. did   | 5. five         | 8. How much |         |
| 3. wrote | 6. that morning | 9. What     |         |

**13. My brother visited our grandparents two days ago. - .. ?**

- |                 |            |         |           |
|-----------------|------------|---------|-----------|
| 1. two days ago | 4. Whom    | 7. did  | 10. visit |
| 2. my brother   | 5. visited | 8. What |           |
| 3. Whose        | 6. Who     | 9. How  |           |

**14. My friends were in the park last Sunday. - .. ?**

- |                |                |         |              |
|----------------|----------------|---------|--------------|
| 1. Who         | 4. did         | 7. What | 10. How many |
| 2. were        | 5. be          | 8. was  |              |
| 3. in the park | 6. last Sunday | 9. Whom |              |

**15. She took my books to school. - .. ?**

- |              |          |          |              |
|--------------|----------|----------|--------------|
| 1. she       | 4. did   | 7. books | 10. How many |
| 2. to school | 5. Who   | 8. How   |              |
| 3. took      | 6. Whose | 9. take  |              |

**16. They went to bed very late. - .. ?**

- |           |         |         |         |          |
|-----------|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| 1. to bed | 3. they | 5. went | 7. did  | 9. Where |
| 2. Who    | 4. When | 6. How  | 8. were | 10. go   |

**Unit 5.4**

*Грамматика: предлоги и наречия места и времени  
Past Simple; оборот "used to"*

**Упражнение № 1**

Прочитайте рассказ. Выберите нужный предлог или наречие.

**1. Every morning, regularly ... ten o'clock, when her lecture was ..., Jean came ... the room where I was already ... work.**

- |       |         |         |          |
|-------|---------|---------|----------|
| 1. in | 3. from | 5. with | 7. at    |
| 2. to | 4. over | 6. into | 8. after |

**2. Her careful, accurate work was of great help ... me. She prepared hundreds ... slides which it was necessary to examine. Her presence stimulated me greatly. Every day ... one o'clock we had lunch ... the laboratory.**

- |         |        |       |         |
|---------|--------|-------|---------|
| 1. of   | 3. for | 5. on | 7. with |
| 2. from | 4. at  | 6. in | 8. into |

**3. Then, ... the seventh day, as we worked silently, I heard a step and turned ... . Professor Challis stood ... the doorway.**

- |        |         |         |         |          |
|--------|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| 1. in  | 3. at   | 5. over | 7. on   | 9. from  |
| 2. for | 4. back | 6. to   | 8. into | 10. with |

**4. I rose ... once and introduced him ... Jean. He bowed ... her in his old-fashioned manner. I understood that he liked her.**

- |        |         |         |         |          |
|--------|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| 1. in  | 3. at   | 5. over | 7. on   | 9. from  |
| 2. for | 4. back | 6. to   | 8. into | 10. with |

**5. And ... that he came regularly to visit us, often ... the lunch hour. He sat ... the chair watching us.**

- |          |          |          |         |        |
|----------|----------|----------|---------|--------|
| 1. at    | 3. over  | 5. under | 7. into | 9. for |
| 2. about | 4. after | 6. on    | 8. in   |        |

**6. He often told us ... his life as a young student ... Paris, ... the Sorbonne.**

- |          |          |          |         |        |
|----------|----------|----------|---------|--------|
| 1. at    | 3. over  | 5. under | 7. into | 9. for |
| 2. about | 4. after | 6. on    | 8. in   |        |

**Упражнение № 2**

Выберите нужную форму глагола.

**1. Now he often sleeps in the daytime but he never ... before.**

1. slepted    2. slept    3. slid    4. sleep

**2. Now she knows something about the life of these people, but before she came to live here she ... nothing.**

1. knew    2. known    3. knowed    4. know

**3. Now he studies English but at school he ... French.**

1. study    2. stood    3. studied

**4. Now I like classical music, but when I was eighteen I ... pop music.**

1. like    2. likeed    3. likt    4. liked

**5. I am a student now but last year I ... a pupil.**

1. are    2. was    3. be    4. were

**6. He leaves home at 8 in the morning, but when he lived in the country he ... at 7.**

1. lift    2. left    3. leaved    4. leaf

**7. He doesn't smoke now but only a few months ago he ... much.**

1. smell    2. smokeed    3. smoked    4. smiled

**8. She seldom writes to me now, but there was a time when she ... to me every week.**

1. write    2. written    3. wrong    4. wrote

**9. This year we go to the cinema at weekends, but last year we ... to the cinema every other day.**

1. want    2. went    3. goed    4. gone

**10. We usually watch TV in the evening, but yesterday we ... TV in the daytime.**

1. washed    2. want    3. watched    4. wanted

**Упражнение № 3**

Прочитайте рассказ. Выберите нужную форму глагола.

**1. I ... very late yesterday. (to get up) I ... out of the window and ... that the weather ... bad. (to look, to see, to be)**

1. saw    3. Were    5. locked    7. was  
2. get up    4. looked    6. got up    8. seen



**2. So I ... for some time and ... that I ... time for myself. (to think, to decide, to have)**

- |            |            |            |            |
|------------|------------|------------|------------|
| 1. had     | 3. decided | 5. thought | 7. decided |
| 2. thanked | 4. have    | 6. heaven  | 8. touch   |

**Suddenly the telephone ... . (to ring) I ... up to the telephone and ... the receiver. (to come, to take)**

- |         |         |          |           |
|---------|---------|----------|-----------|
| 1. rung | 3. come | 5. came  | 7. rang   |
| 2. took | 4. ran  | 6. taken | 8. taught |

**4. My friend Nick ... . (to call) He ... that it ... his day off and ... me to his place. (to say, to be, to invite) I ... the whole day there.(to spend)**

- |          |           |            |         |             |
|----------|-----------|------------|---------|-------------|
| 1. was   | 3. invent | 5. spend   | 7. said | 9. say      |
| 2. spent | 4. called | 6. invited | 8. were | 10. cleaned |

**5. First we ... about our problems; then we ... TV, there ... an interesting American film which we ... . (to talk, to watch, to be, to like)**

- |         |            |           |           |           |
|---------|------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| 1. was  | 3. like    | 5. lived  | 7. talked | 9. were   |
| 2. told | 4. watched | 6. washed | 8. liked  | 10. loved |

**6. Then we ... tea in the kitchen and ... again. (to have, to talk) We also ... to some music. (to listen)**

- |           |             |           |            |
|-----------|-------------|-----------|------------|
| 1. listen | 3. told     | 5. have   | 7. thanked |
| 2. had    | 4. listened | 6. talked | 8. liked   |

**7. When I ... at the watch I ... that it ... 8 in the evening.  
(to look, to see, to be)**

- |         |          |         |           |
|---------|----------|---------|-----------|
| 1. were | 3. liked | 5. was  | 7. is     |
| 2. saw  | 4. seen  | 6. sent | 8. looked |

**8. I ... I must be off and ... goodbye to Nick. (to think, to say)**

- |          |            |            |          |
|----------|------------|------------|----------|
| 1. thank | 3. said    | 5. say     | 7. sayed |
| 2. spoke | 4. touched | 6. thought |          |

**9. When I ... home my parents ... me: "... you ... a good time?" (to come, to ask, to have)**

- |         |         |        |          |
|---------|---------|--------|----------|
| 1. have | 3. ask  | 5. did | 7. asked |
| 2. had  | 4. came | 6. had | 8. comb  |

**10. "Yes," I ..., "I certainly ... ." (to answer, to do) But I ... sorry, I ... not ... a single page that day. (to be, to write)**

- |             |          |           |          |            |
|-------------|----------|-----------|----------|------------|
| 1. done     | 3. were  | 5. answer | 7. wrote | 9. written |
| 2. answered | 4. write | 6. did    | 8. was   | 10. do     |

**Упражнение № 4**

Преобразуйте предложения, употребляя оборот "used to".

*Например:* I sometimes work on Sundays.

I **used to** work on Sundays.

**1. I never take a taxi to go to work. - .. .**

- |         |           |            |          |           |
|---------|-----------|------------|----------|-----------|
| 1. took | 3. I      | 5. to work | 7. to go | 9. a taxi |
| 2. take | 4. taking | 6. used to | 8. going |           |

**2. She doesn't take books from the library. - .. .**

- |                |          |         |            |          |
|----------------|----------|---------|------------|----------|
| 1. take        | 3. She   | 5. used | 7. used to | 9. books |
| 2. the library | 4. takes | 6. from | 8. took    |          |

**3. Sam seldom visits his grandparents on Saturday. - .. .**

- |            |                |                 |          |
|------------|----------------|-----------------|----------|
| 1. Sam     | 3. on Saturday | 5. grandparents | 7. uses  |
| 2. visited | 4. His         | 6. used to      | 8. visit |

**4. My Granny often cooks cakes every weekend. - .. .**

- |                  |           |            |
|------------------|-----------|------------|
| 1. used          | 4. cook   | 7. used to |
| 2. My Granny     | 5. cakes  | 8. cooks   |
| 3. every weekend | 6. cooked |            |

**5. Mother doesn't wake up her children early. - .. .**

- |            |             |           |             |        |
|------------|-------------|-----------|-------------|--------|
| 1. wake up | 3. used to  | 5. early  | 7. children | 9. her |
| 2. woke up | 4. wakes up | 6. Mother | 8. used     |        |

**6. We don't go to the cinema every day. - .. .**

- |         |              |         |                  |
|---------|--------------|---------|------------------|
| 1. went | 3. every day | 5. used | 7. to the cinema |
| 2. We   | 4. go        | 6. did  | 8. used to       |

**7. This family always spends holidays at the seaside. - .. .**

- |                   |             |          |                |
|-------------------|-------------|----------|----------------|
| 1. at the seaside | 3. holidays | 5. spend | 7. This family |
| 2. used to        | 4. spent    | 6. uses  | 8. spends      |

**8. They never drink coffee with sugar. - .. .**

- |          |         |           |            |
|----------|---------|-----------|------------|
| 1. used  | 3. with | 5. coffee | 7. used to |
| 2. drink | 4. They | 6. drank  | 8. sugar   |

**9. Our dog sometimes lies under the sofa. - .. .**

- |         |            |                   |
|---------|------------|-------------------|
| 1. lie  | 3. Our dog | 5. used to        |
| 2. uses | 4. lie     | 6. under the sofa |

**10. His parent often take him to the park. - .. .**

- |            |                |                |         |
|------------|----------------|----------------|---------|
| 1. take    | 3. His parents | 5. used to     | 7. took |
| 2. to take | 4. him         | 6. to the park |         |

## Unit 5.5

**Упражнение № 1**

Выберите нужное слово.

**1. There are seven days in a ... .**

1. month    2. year    3. week    4. work

**2. The first day of the week is ... .**

1. March    2. Monday    3. Moon    4. May

**3. The second day is ... .**

1. Thursday    2. Wednesday    3. Friday    4. Tuesday

**4. After Tuesday comes ... .**

1. Monday    2. Winter    3. Wednesday    4. Week

**5. ... is the fourth day of the week.**

1. Thursday    2. Friday    3. Tuesday    4. Thunder

**6. The last day on which we work is ... .**

1. February    2. Saturday    3. Friday    4. Monday

**7. We don't work on ... and on ... .**

1. Summer    2. Sunday    3. June    4. Saturday

**8. They are ... or weekend.**

1. days of    2. week days    3. days off    4. free days

**9. We work five days a week: on ..., ..., ..., ... and ... .**

- |             |             |            |           |
|-------------|-------------|------------|-----------|
| 1. February | 4. Monday   | 7. Tuesday | 10.       |
| 2. Sunday   | 5. Saturday | 8. Window  | Wednesday |
| 3. Thursday | 6. Friday   | 9. Winter  |           |

**10. Our days off are ... and ... .**

- |          |           |              |
|----------|-----------|--------------|
| 1. Snow  | 3. Sunday | 5. Saturday  |
| 2. Sweet | 4. Summer | 6. September |

**11. The first month of the year is ... .**

1. Winter    2. June3    . January    4. December

**12. The second month of the year is ... .**

1. August    2. February    3. Friday    4. Autumn

**13. The last month of the year is ... .**

1. December    2. January    3. Decade    4. Wednesday

**14. The month of May comes after the month of ... .**

1. Autumn    2. Aunt    3. June    4. April

**15. The month of June comes before the month of ... .**

1. May    2. Julius    3. July    4. January

**Упражнение № 2**

Выберите нужные слова или словосочетания.

**1. It was Monday yesterday. I ... at about seven o'clock. Then I did my ..., ... and had my ... .**

- |              |                      |             |
|--------------|----------------------|-------------|
| 1. watched   | 4. supper            | 7. played   |
| 2. washed    | 5. got               | 8. got up   |
| 3. breakfast | 6. morning exercises | 9. stood up |

**2. At half past eight I ... the house and ... to the station.**

- |          |           |           |         |
|----------|-----------|-----------|---------|
| 1. go    | 3. left   | 5. walked | 7. walk |
| 2. lived | 4. leaved | 6. worked |         |

**3. It ... me fifteen minutes to get there.**

- |         |         |        |         |            |
|---------|---------|--------|---------|------------|
| 1. take | 2. gave | 3. got | 4. took | 5. thought |
|---------|---------|--------|---------|------------|

**4. I ... the nine o'clock train and ... in the city at ..., and ... to my office.**

- |           |            |                     |            |
|-----------|------------|---------------------|------------|
| 1. got at | 4. arrived | 7. a quarter to ten | 10. waited |
| 2. got on | 5. left    | 8. half to ten      |            |
| 3. got in | 6. were    | 9. went             |            |

**5. At the office I ... till 6 o'clock p.m. When I ... home I ... and then I had ... .**

- |            |                |                 |          |
|------------|----------------|-----------------|----------|
| 1. come    | 4. to come     | 7. was busy     | 10. came |
| 2. busy    | 5. have dinner | 8. dinner       |          |
| 3. be busy | 6. had dinner  | 9. a short rest |          |

**6. In the evening I like ... a little but yesterday I ... into my favourite armchair and ... .**

- |         |             |            |               |
|---------|-------------|------------|---------------|
| 1. read | 3. sat down | 5. saw     | 7. watched TV |
| 2. TV   | 4. watch TV | 6. to read |               |

**7. Then I ... my friend Harry and told him that I wanted to see him ... . He agreed.**

- |                   |         |           |                   |
|-------------------|---------|-----------|-------------------|
| 1. rang           | 3. ring | 5. on the | 6. rang up        |
| 2. at the weekend | 4. rung | weekend   | 7. in the weekend |

**8. Then I ... the light and ... .**

- |                 |                |               |
|-----------------|----------------|---------------|
| 1. to go to bed | 3. went to bed | 5. turned on  |
| 2. turned of    | 4. go to bed   | 6. turned off |

---

**TOURISITS IN LONDON****Unit 6.1**

*Грамматика:*                      *придаточные условия и времени*

**Упражнение № 1**

Выберите нужную форму глагола.

**1. I'll call you as soon as I ... tickets for the train.**

1. to buy    2. buy    3. will buy    4. bought

**2. If the day ... hot, we shall go to the beach.**

1. are    2. is    3. was    4. will be

**3. If he ... home before Friday, he will help us to do the translation.**

1. returns    2. will return    3. return    4. returned

**4. Please, drive us to the airport if you ... time tomorrow morning.**

1. have    2. will have    3. shall have    4. has

**5. If you ... to see all these places, you must stay for a week.**

1. shall want    2. want    3. to want    4. will want

**6. As soon as you ... back from your trip, call on me.**

1. came    2. shall come    3. come    4. will come

**7. Speak to him about it when you ... him.**

1. see    2. will see    3. seen    4. sees

**8. They will go for a walk before they ... to bed.**

1. goes    2. will go    3. go    4. went

**9. Will you wait until he ... back?**

1. come    2. will come    3. comes    4. to come

**10. Come to see me before you ... for the south.**

1. left    2. will leave    3. leave    4. leaves

**Упражнение № 2**

Выберите нужную форму глагола.

**1. When you ... the street look left and then right.**

1. crosses    2. cross    3. shall cross    4. will cross

**2. It ... you ten minutes if you ... a taxi.**

1. take    2. will take    3. takes    4. shall take

**3. If you ... the corner you ... a five-storey building in front of you. (to turn, to see)**

1. turn    3. shall turn    5. will see  
2. see    4. will turn    6. shall see

**4. You ... the train if you ... . (to catch, to hurry)**

1. catch    3. shall catch    5. hurries  
2. hurry    4. will hurry    6. will catch

**5. Let's wait till the green light ... on.**

1. are    2. will be    3. be    4. is    5. shall be

**6. When he ... off the bus I ... there. (to get off, to be)**

1. get    3. will get    5. will be    7. gets  
2. shall be    4. are    6. am    8. shall get

**7. Show this card to the policeman if you ... lost.**

1. get    2. will get    3. gets    4. shall get

**8. We ... there if there ... no bus. (to walk, to be)**

1. walk    3. is    5. be    7. will be    9. will walk  
2. shall be    4. walks    6. shall walk    8. are

**9. Before you ... for Sochi ... me up. (to leave, to ring)**

1. ring    3. leave    5. will leave    7. shall leave  
2. shall ring    4. leaves    6. will ring    8. to ring

**10. If you ... at five o'clock we ... an interesting programme on TV. (to come, to see)**

1. see    3. shall see    5. come    7. will see  
2. will come    4. sees    6. shall come    8. comes

**11. As soon as you ... my letter, ... me some money. (to get, to send)**

1. send    3. gets    5. shall get    7. get  
2. will get    4. will send    6. shall send    8. sends

**12. When I ... the money I ... a new car. (to get, to buy)**

- |             |           |              |             |
|-------------|-----------|--------------|-------------|
| 1. buy      | 3. to buy | 5. shall buy | 7. gets     |
| 2. will get | 4. get    | 6. shall get | 8. will buy |

**13. If you ... busy on Sunday afternoon I ... your friend. (to be, to invite)**

- |                |            |             |                 |
|----------------|------------|-------------|-----------------|
| 1. is          | 3. are     | 5. invite   | 7. shall invite |
| 2. will invite | 4. will be | 6. shall be | 8. am           |

**14. If he ... through today's paper he ... my picture there. (to look, to see)**

- |              |               |              |          |
|--------------|---------------|--------------|----------|
| 1. will look | 3. shall look | 5. look      | 7. looks |
| 2. see       | 4. will see   | 6. shall see | 8. sees  |

**Упражнение № 3**

Выберите нужную форму глагола.

**1. If you ... a mistake, they ... you. (to make, to find) If they ... you, they ... you. (to find, to catch) - I ... if they ... me. (to confess, to catch)**

- |                  |                 |               |                |
|------------------|-----------------|---------------|----------------|
| 1. find          | 4. shall make   | 7. will find  | 10. shall find |
| 2. shall confess | 5. will confess | 8. will make  |                |
| 3. make          | 6. catch        | 9. will catch |                |

**2. If you ... to Rome, you ... a Coliseum. (to go, to see) You ... the Queen if you ... to London. (to see, to go) If you ... with me, you ... nothing but I ... happy. (to stay, to see, to be)**

- |             |             |              |         |
|-------------|-------------|--------------|---------|
| 1. shall be | 3. will see | 5. will stay | 7. see  |
| 2. will go  | 4. am       | 6. go        | 8. stay |

**3. When he ... to her, she ... him. (to propose, to marry) But she ... happy if she ... him. (not to be, to marry)**

- |            |                 |                |               |
|------------|-----------------|----------------|---------------|
| 1. is not  | 3. will propose | 5. will not be | 7. will be no |
| 2. marries | 4. will marry   | 6. proposes    | 8. marry      |

**4. I ... you as soon as I ... better. (to visit, to feel)**

- |              |               |                |
|--------------|---------------|----------------|
| 1. visit     | 3. will visit | 5. shall feel  |
| 2. will feel | 4. feel       | 6. shall visit |

**5. We ... here as long as our money ... . (to stay, to last)**

- |          |              |               |              |
|----------|--------------|---------------|--------------|
| 1. stay  | 3. will stay | 5. shall last | 7. will last |
| 2. lasts | 4. last      | 6. shall stay | 8. stays     |

**6. They ... us a telegram unless there ... something urgent. (not to send, to be)**

- |                  |                  |               |
|------------------|------------------|---------------|
| 1. do not send   | 4. shall be      | 7. are        |
| 2. will be       | 5. not will send | 8. shall send |
| 3. will not send | 6. is            |               |

**7. I ... to London after they ... some place for us to stay at. (to come, to find)**

- |              |               |               |
|--------------|---------------|---------------|
| 1. will come | 3. come       | 5. shall find |
| 2. find      | 4. shall come | 6. will find  |

**8. We ... till it ... absolutely dark.(to work, to get)**

- |               |              |          |
|---------------|--------------|----------|
| 1. shall work | 3. will get  | 5. gets  |
| 2. shall get  | 4. will work | 6. works |

**9. Students ... financial rewards unless they ... high grades. (not to get, to get)**

- |                 |            |                 |
|-----------------|------------|-----------------|
| 1. will get not | 3. get     | 5. will not get |
| 2. do not get   | 4. not get | 6. not will get |

**10. If he ..., we ... problems.(not to come, to have)**

- |                   |                  |              |
|-------------------|------------------|--------------|
| 1. shall have     | 4. do not come   | 7. will have |
| 2. does not come  | 5. will not come |              |
| 3. shall not come | 6. have          |              |

## Unit 6.2

*Грамматика: времена группы Simple*

### Упражнение № 1

Выберите нужный вспомогательный глагол.

**1. Where ... you usually have your lunch?**

1. does    2. have    3. do    4. has    5. is    6. will

**2. ... you see the film on TV last night?**

1. Do    2. Did    3. Has    4. Will    5. Shall    6. Does

**3. ... she got her own car?**

1. Has    2. Do    3. Did    4. Will    5. Is    6. Shall

**4. ... he always travel by plane?**

1. Do    2. Shall    3. Has    4. Does    5. Is    6. Have

**5. ... you go to the see coast last summer?**

1. Has    2. Will    3. Is    4. Does    5. Did    6. Do

**6. What ... you going to do tonight?**

1. did    2. will    3. does    4. are    5. have    6. do



~~7. What ... I do? I think, I'm lost.~~

1. do    2. shall    3. am    4. have    5. is    6. will

## 8. ... the bus overcrowded? - Yes, it ... .

1. Does    2. Is    3. has    4. Has    5. is    6. does

## 9. ... he going to spend the weekend with us?

1. Has    2. Did    3. Is    4. Does    5. Will    6. Have

## 10. ... you know English well?

1. Does    2. Do    3. Are    4. Have    5. Shall    6. Has

**Упражнение № 2**

Прочитайте рассказ. Выберите нужную форму глагола.

**1. My days off ... Saturday and Sunday. (to be) I never ... how I ... them. (to know, to spend)**

- |                |         |          |             |
|----------------|---------|----------|-------------|
| 1. shall spend | 3. be   | 5. spend | 7. is       |
| 2. knew        | 4. know | 6. are   | 8. to spend |

**2. On Friday night when I ... to bed I think that I ... early on Saturday and I ... enough time to do a lot of things I ... during the week. (to go, to get up, to have, not to do)**

- |               |                 |        |              |
|---------------|-----------------|--------|--------------|
| 1. shall have | 3. shall get up | 5. go  | 7. didn't do |
| 2. don't do   | 4. does         | 6. had | 8. got up    |

**3. I always ... that on Sunday I ... a good rest. (to plan, to have) But Saturday .. and all my plans .... (to come, to change)**

- |            |                 |         |           |
|------------|-----------------|---------|-----------|
| 1. comes   | 3. shall change | 5. came | 7. change |
| 2. planned | 4. shall have   | 6. plan | 8. had    |

**4. I always set my alarm clock for 8. I ... so last Saturday too, but I ... it. (to do, not to hear) I ... it .... (to think, not to work)**

- |                 |                  |                   |            |
|-----------------|------------------|-------------------|------------|
| 1. thought      | 4. did not work` | 7. shall not hear | 10. worked |
| 2. do           | 5. shall do      | 8. did            |            |
| 3. did not hear | 6. think         | 9. will not work  |            |

**5. When I ... it ... about 11. (to get up, to be) It ... me an hour to cook breakfast. (to take)**

- |                 |         |          |            |
|-----------------|---------|----------|------------|
| 1. took         | 3. take | 5. were  | 7. got up  |
| 2. shall get up | 4. was  | 6. taken | 8. will be |

**6. After breakfast I ... to go shopping because I looked into refrigerator and ... that I ... no food for the next week. (to decide, to see, to have)**

- |        |                 |         |                  |
|--------|-----------------|---------|------------------|
| 1. had | 3. did not have | 5. seen | 77. shall decide |
| 2. see | 4. decided      | 6. saw  | 8. have          |

**7. I ... back home only in the evening because Saturday ... not the most convenient day for shopping. (to come, to be) I ... about it. (to forget)**

- |               |           |         |           |
|---------------|-----------|---------|-----------|
| 1. were       | 3. was    | 5. came | 7. forgot |
| 2. shall come | 4. forget | 6. are  | 8. come   |

**8. Late in the evening I ... washing and cleaning, and ... some TV programmes. (to do, to watch). I ... to bed at 1 o'clock. (to go)**

- |            |             |                |              |
|------------|-------------|----------------|--------------|
| 1. did     | 4. to watch | 7. will go     | 10. shall do |
| 2. washed  | 5. went     | 8. shall watch |              |
| 3. watched | 6. want     | 9. go          |              |

**9. But before I ... asleep I ... plans for Sunday. (to fall, to make) "I ... the whole day to myself tomorrow", I .... (to have, to think)**

- |               |               |         |             |
|---------------|---------------|---------|-------------|
| 1. shall feel | 4. make       | 7. felt | 10. thanked |
| 2. thought    | 5. have       | 8. had  |             |
| 3. fell       | 6. shall have | 9. made |             |

### **Упражнение № 3**

Прочитайте рассказ. Выберите нужный предлог или наречие.

**1. Once upon a time there lived mice ... the house. Their life was very happy because there always was a lot ... food ... the house. But one day there appeared a fat cat ... the same house. That was the end ... their happy life.**

- |         |         |        |          |
|---------|---------|--------|----------|
| 1. from | 3. of   | 5. for | 7. to    |
| 2. at   | 4. with | 6. in  | 8. about |

**2. The mice decided to do something ... it and held a conference. They discussed the problem ... a long time but they didn't come ... any agreement. But at last a young beautiful mouse stood ... .**

- |          |       |        |         |         |
|----------|-------|--------|---------|---------|
| 1. of    | 3. at | 5. up  | 7. with | 9. near |
| 2. about | 4. to | 6. for | 8. on   |         |

**3. She said, "I know what we shall do. We shall hang a bell ... the cat's neck". All the mice liked the plan very much.**

- |         |       |          |       |         |
|---------|-------|----------|-------|---------|
| 1. near | 2. at | 3. round | 4. to | 5. with |
|---------|-------|----------|-------|---------|

4. Suddenly an old mouse rose and asked, "And who will hang the bell ... the cat's neck?" Silence was the only answer.

1. on    2. in    3. around    4. to

#### Упражнение № 4

Прочитайте рассказ. Выберите нужный предлог или наречие.

1. I was born ... a small town ... the north of England. There is a big castle (замок) ... the centre ... the town and a few churches (церкви).

1. of    2. at    3. in    4. to    5. from

2. Here most ... the streets are dark and narrow; the houses are ... both sides ... the streets and they are much different ... each other. But ... the suburbs (в пригороде) the houses are bigger and newer, ... all modern conveniences.

1. from                      3. with                      5. of                      7. in  
2. to                          4. on                          6. at                      8. about

3. There are three cinemas ... the town. One ... them is not far ... our house. I go there once a week; when the film is good we all go ... the cinema together. The town is a quiet place now, ... very few people ... the streets.

1. in                          3. from                      5. to                      7. on  
2. at                          4. into                      6. of                      8. with

4. But there was a time when the town was quite famous. It has a long and interesting history. The countryside ... it is beautiful. There is a river nearby where you can bathe, or fish. There are two bridges ... the river.

1. in                          3. at                          5. to                      7. over  
2. of                          4. on                          6. from                      8. with

5. And ... the other side ... the river there are some low, green hills.

1. of    2. for    3. from    4. to    5. at    6. on

#### Упражнение № 5

Выберите нужные слова, составьте предложения, используя оборот **to be going + Infinitive**.

Например:    I / to play football / tomorrow  
                  I **am going to** play football tomorrow.

**1. I / to translate this article / in the evening - .. .**

- |                   |                 |                 |
|-------------------|-----------------|-----------------|
| 1. are            | 4. translate    | 7. to translate |
| 2. in the evening | 5. this article | 8. to be        |
| 3. am             | 6. I            | 9. going        |

**2. I / not / to read the book/ after dinner - .. .**

- |          |             |                 |             |
|----------|-------------|-----------------|-------------|
| 1. not   | 4. I        | 7. am           | 10. to read |
| 2. are   | 5. the book | 8. after dinner |             |
| 3. going | 6. read     | 9. no           |             |

**3. my mother / to buy a new iron / on Sunday - .. .**

- |               |              |              |
|---------------|--------------|--------------|
| 1. to buy     | 4. My mother | 7. buy       |
| 2. are        | 5. buys      | 8. on Sunday |
| 3. a new iron | 6. is        | 9. going     |

**4. they / to buy some food / from the store / tomorrow - .. .**

- |              |                   |          |
|--------------|-------------------|----------|
| 1. to buy    | 5. are            | 9. going |
| 2. tomorrow  | 6. from the store | 10. was  |
| 3. is        | 7. They           |          |
| 4. some food | 8. buy            |          |

**5. she / not / to join your club - .. .**

- |       |         |            |              |         |
|-------|---------|------------|--------------|---------|
| 1. is | 3. were | 5. to join | 7. join      | 9. not  |
| 2. no | 4. She  | 6. going   | 8. your club | 10. are |

**6. you / to come to my party / next Friday ? - .. ?**

1. to come
2. Is
3. Are
4. next Friday
5. going
6. come
7. you
8. Was
9. to my party
10. You

**7. he / not / to take part in the competition / in spring - ...**

- |                 |                       |               |
|-----------------|-----------------------|---------------|
| 1. going        | 5. are                | 9. not        |
| 2. no           | 6. in spring          | 10. take part |
| 3. to take part | 7. is                 |               |
| 4. He           | 8. in the competition |               |

**8 it / not / to rain / soon - ...**

- |          |         |            |        |        |
|----------|---------|------------|--------|--------|
| 1. going | 3. soon | 5. no      | 7. is  | 9. not |
| 2. rain  | 4. It   | 6. to rain | 8. are |        |

**9. she / to forget / your remarks / in no time - ...**

- |              |                 |               |
|--------------|-----------------|---------------|
| 1. She       | 4. going        | 7. goes       |
| 2. to forget | 5. forgot       | 8. is         |
| 3. am        | 6. your remarks | 9. in no time |

**10. your friends / to spend the weekend /in the country ? - .. ?**

- |             |                   |                 |
|-------------|-------------------|-----------------|
| 1. going    | 4. Are            | 7. your friends |
| 2. Am       | 5. spend          | 8. go           |
| 3. to spend | 6. in the country | 9. the weekend  |

**Unit 6.3****Упражнение № 1**

Выберите нужное слово или словосочетание.

**1. Where are you going to spend your ...?**

- |          |          |                    |            |
|----------|----------|--------------------|------------|
| 1. coast | 2. wrong | 3. summer holidays | 4. traffic |
|----------|----------|--------------------|------------|

**2 I don't like to go ... .I prefer ... by train.**

- |              |        |             |             |         |
|--------------|--------|-------------|-------------|---------|
| 1. to travel | 2. car | 3. by plane | 4. to cross | 5. left |
|--------------|--------|-------------|-------------|---------|

**3 Let's go boating along ... .**

- |              |           |           |          |
|--------------|-----------|-----------|----------|
| 1. the coast | 2. lights | 3. around | 4. plane |
|--------------|-----------|-----------|----------|

**4. It is a very busy street, there is always a lot of ... there.**

- |        |          |            |             |
|--------|----------|------------|-------------|
| 1. car | 2. right | 3. traffic | 4. by train |
|--------|----------|------------|-------------|

**5. It is safe ... the road only where ... are.**

- |                       |             |              |
|-----------------------|-------------|--------------|
| 1. to the right       | 3. car      | 5. to travel |
| 2. the traffic lights | 4. to cross |              |

**6. When crossing the street, first look ..., then ... .**

- |                |                 |             |
|----------------|-----------------|-------------|
| 1. to the left | 3. in advance   | 5. by train |
| 2. to the sea  | 4. to the right |             |

**7. - How do you ... to your office? - I drive my own ... .**

1. cross    2. car    3. plane    4. traffic    5. get

**8. - Where is the nearest metro station? - It's ... the corner.**

1. near    2. by    3. around    4. from    5. to

**9. In Britain on the road the right side is the ... side and the ... side is the ... side.**

1. traffic                      3. left                      5. will  
2. travel                      4. wrong                    6. right

**10. It is always good to book tickets ... .**

1. right    2. to cross    3. in advance    4. wrong

## SHOPPING

### Unit 7.1

Грамматика:                      Времена группы *Continuous*

#### Упражнение № 1

Дайте краткий ответ на вопрос.

1. Am I speaking to Ann?                      (*утвердительный*)
 

1. Yes,	3. I	5. not	7. is
2. No,	4. you	6. am	8. are
2. Am I speaking to Ann?                      (*отрицательный*)
 

1. Yes,	3. I	5. not	7. is
2. No,	4. you	6. am	8. are
3. Are you buying anything?                      (*утвердительный*)
 

1. Yes,	3. I	5. not	7. is
2. No,	4. you	6. am	8. are
4. Are you buying anything?                      (*отрицательный*)
 

1. Yes,	3. I	5. not	7. is
2. No,	4. you	6. am	8. are
5. Is he going shopping now?                      (*утвердительный*)
 

1. Yes,	3. he	5. not	7. was
2. No,	4. you	6. is	8. be
6. Is she washing up in the kitchen? (*отрицательный*)
 

1. Yes,	3. they	5. not	7. are
2. No,	4. she	6. was	8. is
7. Are we going out tonight?                      (*утвердительный*)
 

1. Yes,	3. I	5. not	7. are
2. No,	4. we	6. will	8. be
8. Are you going my way?                      (*отрицательный*)
 

1. Yes,	3. you	5. not	7. is
2. No,	4. I	6. am	8. will
9. Are they moving to a new house? (*утвердительный*)
 

1. Yes,	3. we	5. not	7. are
2. No,	4. they	6. were	8. be
10. Was I speaking too long?                      (*отрицательный*)
 

1. Yes,	3. I	5. not	7. was
2. No,	4. you	6. am	8. were

- 11. Were you driving too fast? (утвердительный)**  
 1. Yes,            3. I                    5. not                7. were  
 2. No,             4. he                  6. am                8. was
- 12. Was it raining in the morning? (отрицательный)**  
 1. Yes,            3. he                   5. not                7. be  
 2. No,             4. it                    6. was                8. were
- 13. Were you looking for anything? (утвердительный)**  
 1. Yes,            3. we                   5. not                7. were  
 2. No,             4. they                6. will                8. was
- 14. Shall I be seeing you tomorrow? (отрицательный)**  
 1. Yes,            3. I                    5. not                7. will  
 2. No,             4. you                 6. shall              8. be
- 15. Will you be wearing your new dress? (утвердительный)**  
 1. Yes,            3. you                  5. not                7. shall  
 2. No,             4. I                    6. will                8. be
- 16. Will he be waiting for you? (отрицательный)**  
 1. Yes,            3. she                  5. not                7. shall  
 2. No,             4. we                   6. will                8. be
- 17. Will they be walking all day? (утвердительный)**  
 1. Yes,            3. they                5. not                7. be  
 2. No,             4. we                   6. will                8. shall

**Упражнение № 2**

Выберите правильную форму глагола **to be**.

**1. - Where ... you going? - I ... going to the supermarket.**

1. am            3. are            5. were            7. be  
 2. is             4. was           6. will

**2. I ... thinking about the dress I saw at the shop window yesterday.**

1. am            3. are            5. were            7. shall  
 2. is             4. was           6. will            8. be

**3. We ... going to be late. The shop will be closed.**

1. am            3. are            5. were            7. shall  
 2. is             4. was           6. will            8. be

**4. ... you going to the baker's? Buy a loaf of bread for me, please.**

1. Am            3. Are            5. Were            7. Shall            9. be  
 2. Is             4. Was           6. Will            8. Be



**5. We .. driving too fast and didn't see the traffic lights.**

- |       |        |         |          |
|-------|--------|---------|----------|
| 1. am | 3. are | 5. were | 7. shall |
| 2. is | 4. was | 6. will | 8. be    |

**6. He .. choosing an umbrella too long but didn't buy any.**

- |       |        |         |          |
|-------|--------|---------|----------|
| 1. am | 3. are | 5. were | 7. shall |
| 2. is | 4. was | 6. will | 8. be    |

**7. While my mother .. paying for the things I bought a cake for myself.**

- |       |        |         |          |
|-------|--------|---------|----------|
| 1. am | 3. are | 5. were | 7. shall |
| 2. is | 4. was | 6. will | 8. be    |

**8. I hope it ... not ... raining tomorrow. It's our shopping day.**

- |       |        |         |          |
|-------|--------|---------|----------|
| 1. am | 3. are | 5. were | 7. shall |
| 2. is | 4. was | 6. will | 8. be    |

**9. He ... celebrating his birthday soon. Let's go and buy him a present.**

- |       |        |         |          |
|-------|--------|---------|----------|
| 1. am | 3. are | 5. were | 7. shall |
| 2. is | 4. was | 6. will | 8. be    |

**10. - What ... you looking for? - I ... trying to find a present for my wife.**

- |       |        |         |          |
|-------|--------|---------|----------|
| 1. am | 3. are | 5. were | 7. shall |
| 2. is | 4. was | 6. will | 8. be    |

**Упражнение № 3**

Выберите правильную форму глагола **"to be"**.

**1. I .. taking five courses this semester.**

- |       |        |          |         |
|-------|--------|----------|---------|
| 1. am | 3. are | 5. will  | 7. be   |
| 2. is | 4. was | 6. shall | 8. were |

**2. Bill .. trying to improve his English.**

- |       |       |        |       |          |         |
|-------|-------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| 1. am | 2. is | 3. are | 4. be | 5. shall | 6. were |
|-------|-------|--------|-------|----------|---------|

**3. Sue .. writing another book this year.**

- |       |        |         |          |
|-------|--------|---------|----------|
| 1. be | 3. is  | 5. was  | 7. Will  |
| 2. am | 4. are | 6. were | 8. shall |

**4. John and Mary .. talking on the phone.**

- |          |        |         |         |
|----------|--------|---------|---------|
| 1. shall | 3. is  | 5. am   | 7. will |
| 2. was   | 4. are | 6. were | 8. be   |

**5. I need an umbrella because it .. raining.**

- |         |       |          |         |
|---------|-------|----------|---------|
| 1. are  | 3. is | 5. shall | 7. am   |
| 2. will | 4. be | 6. was   | 8. were |

**6. We .. walking down the street when it began to rain.**

- |         |         |        |          |
|---------|---------|--------|----------|
| 1. is   | 3. will | 5. are | 7. be    |
| 2. were | 4. am   | 6. was | 8. shall |

**7. It was beautiful yesterday when we walk out for a walk, it .. not raining, the sun .. shining.**

- |          |        |         |       |
|----------|--------|---------|-------|
| 1. are   | 3. was | 5. will | 7. am |
| 2. shall | 4. be  | 6. were | 8. is |

**8. I couldn't get you on the phone last night, who .. you talking to so long?**

- |        |          |         |        |
|--------|----------|---------|--------|
| 1. is  | 3. shall | 5. will | 7. am  |
| 2. was | 4. be    | 6. were | 8. are |

**9. What ... you ... doing at 6 tomorrow?**

- |        |          |        |         |
|--------|----------|--------|---------|
| 1. am  | 3. will  | 5. is  | 7. were |
| 2. are | 4. shall | 6. was | 8. be   |

**10. We .. playing chess in half an hour.**

- |        |         |          |         |
|--------|---------|----------|---------|
| 1. is  | 3. was  | 5. shall | 7. am   |
| 2. are | 4. will | 6. be    | 8. were |

**11. She .. listening to her favorite music at 8 o'clock tomorrow.**

- |       |         |          |        |
|-------|---------|----------|--------|
| 1. am | 3. will | 5. were  | 7. be  |
| 2. is | 4. are  | 6. shall | 8. was |

**12. What ... you ... doing when I come?**

- |          |         |        |         |
|----------|---------|--------|---------|
| 1. shall | 3. is   | 5. be  | 7. were |
| 2. am    | 4. will | 6. are | 8. was  |

#### **Упражнение № 4**

Дайте краткие ответы на вопросы: утвердительные (+) или отрицательные (-).

**1. Is the secretary typing our papers? (+)**

- |         |           |        |        |
|---------|-----------|--------|--------|
| 1. Yes, | 3. she    | 5. not | 7. are |
| 2. No,  | 4. typing | 6. is  |        |

**2. Are you helping your mother to cook the dinner? (-)**

- |         |        |        |            |
|---------|--------|--------|------------|
| 1. Yes, | 3. I   | 5. am  | 7. helping |
| 2. No,  | 4. are | 6. not |            |

**3. Am I reading your thoughts? (+)**

- |         |            |        |        |
|---------|------------|--------|--------|
| 1. Yes, | 3. not     | 5. am  | 7. is  |
| 2. No,  | 4. reading | 6. you | 8. are |

**4. Is he waiting for his girlfriend? (-)**

- |         |       |            |        |
|---------|-------|------------|--------|
| 1. Yes, | 3. he | 5. waiting | 7. is  |
| 2. No,  | 4. am | 6. are     | 8. not |

**5. Were you wearing this dress at yesterday's party? (+)**

- |         |            |        |         |
|---------|------------|--------|---------|
| 1. Yes, | 3. wearing | 5. not | 7. were |
| 2. No,  | 4. was     | 6. I   |         |

- 6. Was father reading newspapers at dinner again?** (-)  
 1. Yes, 3. father 5. reading 7. is 9. not  
 2. No, 4. were 6. he 8. was
- 7. Was I talking in sleep?** (+)  
 1. Yes, 3. not 5. were 7. talking  
 2. No, 4. you 6. am 8. was
- 8. Were they quarrelling when you came in?** (-)  
 1. Yes, 3. quarrelling 5. is 7. they 9. are  
 2. No, 4. was 6. were 8. not
- 9. Was the bus going the wrong way?** (+)  
 1. Yes, 3. he 5. were 7. it 9. was  
 2. No, 4. is 6. going 8. not
- 10. Shall I be carrying my heavy bags myself?** (-)  
 1. Yes, 3. are 5. shall 7. you 9. not  
 2. No, 4. carrying 6. will 8. be
- 11. Will they be discussing this question at the meeting?** (+)  
 1. Yes, 3. be 5. discussing 7. they 9. are  
 2. No, 4. not 6. will 8. shall
- 12. Will you be seeing her tomorrow?** (-)  
 1. Yes, 3. shall 5. will 7. be 9. am  
 2. No, 4. not 6. I 8. seeing

## Unit 7.2

*Грамматика:* времена группы **Continuous**  
 утвердительная и вопросительная формы

**Упражнение № 1**

Заполните пропуски словами, предложенными в скобках.  
 Используйте времена группы **Continuous**.

- 1. - Where ... ..? (you, to go)**  
 - I ... .. to the supermarket. I want to buy some food. (to go)
1. am 3. do 5. be 7. to go 9. you  
 2. was 4. are 6. is 8. going 10. will
- 2. The Browns ... .. to see us tonight. Go and buy some sweets and a cake. (to come)**
1. coming 3. are 5. be 7. was  
 2. come 4. will 6. is 8. were

**3. - Where is Ann?**

- She ... .. the flat. Tomorrow is Nick's birthday. (to do)

- |          |          |         |         |
|----------|----------|---------|---------|
| 1. to do | 3. was   | 6. is   | 7. be   |
| 2. do    | 4. doing | 5. were | 8. will |

**4. - What ... .. when I rang you up yesterday? (you, to do)**

- I ... .. pictures for my little daughter. (to draw)

- |        |         |          |            |       |
|--------|---------|----------|------------|-------|
| 1. you | 3. were | 5. will  | 7. drawing | 9. be |
| 2. do  | 4. draw | 6. doing | 8. was     |       |

**5. - ... .. TV? - No, I'm not. (you, to watch)**

- Switch it on at once. They ... .. your dancing group. (to show)

- |            |          |        |         |             |
|------------|----------|--------|---------|-------------|
| 1. you     | 3. watch | 5. be  | 7. Is   | 9. watching |
| 2. showing | 4. Are   | 6. are | 8. Will | 10. show    |

**6. When I ... .. in the park yesterday I saw a small dog (to walk) who ... .. under the tree and ... at me. (to lie, to look). I decided to take it home.**

- |            |            |         |         |          |
|------------|------------|---------|---------|----------|
| 1. looking | 3. walk    | 5. lie  | 7. was  | 9. lying |
| 2. look    | 4. walking | 6. were | 8. will | 10. be   |

**7. - Tomorrow we'll have a party. What dress ... ..? (you, to wear)**

- I don't know yet.

- |         |          |        |            |
|---------|----------|--------|------------|
| 1. be   | 3. will  | 5. is  | 7. are     |
| 2. wear | 4. shall | 6. you | 8. wearing |

**Упражнение № 2**

Ответьте на вопросы, используя глагол в скобках и расставляя нужные слова в правильном порядке.

**1. What is Helen doing in the kitchen? (to cook)**

- |          |            |           |        |         |
|----------|------------|-----------|--------|---------|
| 1. cooks | 3. doing   | 5. are    | 7. is  | 9. does |
| 2. Helen | 4. cooking | 6. cooked | 8. was |         |

**2. What are you doing in the shop? (to buy)**

- |           |         |        |       |                       |
|-----------|---------|--------|-------|-----------------------|
| 1. is     | 3. will | 5. buy | 7. am | 9. some food          |
| 2. buying | 4. I    | 6. was | 8. do | 10. for the next week |

**3. What is she doing with the dress?(to try on)**

- |             |              |              |        |       |
|-------------|--------------|--------------|--------|-------|
| 1. tries on | 3. doing     | 5. trying on | 7. was | 9. be |
| 2. She      | 4. the dress | 6. are       | 8. is  |       |

**4. What is Ann doing at the railway station? (to meet)**

- |          |               |          |            |        |
|----------|---------------|----------|------------|--------|
| 1. Ann   | 3. will       | 5. is    | 7. was     | 9. are |
| 2. meets | 4. her friend | 6. doing | 8. meeting |        |

**5. Why were the children doing such a terrible noise? (to fight)**

1. they    3. are    5. such a terrible noise    7. fight    9. because  
2. doing    4. were    6. The children    8. fighting

**6. Why isn't Jane sleeping? (to wait for)**

1. sleeping    3. waits for    5. because    7. is    9. not  
2. waiting for    4. she    6. her husband    8. Jane

**7. Why are you speaking in a whisper? (to sleep)**

1. am    3. I    5. the children    7. are    9. speaking  
2. because    4. sleeping    6. in a whisper    8. sleep

**8. Why is Peter playing the piano so late? (to rehearse - пенетировать)**

1. rehearses    3. is    5. he    7. was    9. because  
2. playing the piano    4. Peter    6. so late    8. rehearsing

**9. What was Bill doing here? (to look for)**

1. his girlfriend    3. looks    5. doing    7. is    9. looking  
2. Bill    4. for    6. was    8. will

**10. What were you speaking about when I came? (to discuss)**

1. when you came    3. We    5. discussing    7. are    9. were  
2. discussed    4. was    6. John's report    8. shall

**Упражнение № 3**

Употребите глагол в *Future Continuous*.

**1. At this time tomorrow we .. an English class. (to have)**

1. be    3. are    5. shall    7. having    9. being  
2. to be    4. will    6. have    8. were    10. was

**2. Don't worry! I .. to you regularly. (to write)**

1. be    3. shall    5. writing    7. were    9. to be  
2. was    4. are    6. will    8. being    10. write

**3. When you come they .. in the gym. (to train)**

1. be    3. was    5. were    7. to be    9. training  
2. shall    4. will    6. being    8. train    10. are

**4. Don't wait for me. I .. for some time. (to work)**

1. be    3. being    5. working    7. was    9. work  
2. were    4. to be    6. are    8. shall    10. will

**5. While you are away we .. your children. (to look after)**

1. be    3. to be    5. are    7. look after    9. were  
2. shall    4. was    6. will    8. looking after    10. being

**6. Don't leave. We .. tea in a few minutes. (to have)**

- |        |          |          |          |           |
|--------|----------|----------|----------|-----------|
| 1. be  | 3. being | 5. to be | 7. were  | 9. having |
| 2. was | 4. have  | 6. are   | 8. shall | 10. will  |

**7. Let's hurry! The film .. in a few minutes. (to start)**

- |          |        |          |             |           |
|----------|--------|----------|-------------|-----------|
| 1. be    | 3. was | 5. were  | 7. starting | 9. being  |
| 2. shall | 4. are | 6. to be | 8. will     | 10. start |

**Unit 7.3**

*Грамматика:* времена группы *Continuous*  
вопросительная форма

**Упражнение № 1**

Задайте вопросы к подчёркнутым словам, поставив нужные слова в правильном порядке.

**1. Father is watching TV.**

- |         |         |          |             |           |
|---------|---------|----------|-------------|-----------|
| 1. When | 3. What | 5. watch | 7. watching | 9. father |
| 2. is   | 4. are  | 6. How   | 8. TV       | 10. be    |

**2. My brother is sitting at the table.**

- |            |           |          |          |                 |
|------------|-----------|----------|----------|-----------------|
| 1. sitting | 3. to sit | 5. What  | 7. are   | 9. at the table |
| 2. When    | 4. is     | 6. Where | 8. doing | 10. my brother  |

**3. He is reading a newspaper.**

- |        |            |        |                |          |
|--------|------------|--------|----------------|----------|
| 1. is  | 3. are     | 5. was | 7. He          | 9. read  |
| 2. Why | 4. reading | 6. Who | 8. a newspaper | 10. What |

**4. I am talking to my friend on the phone.**

- |         |            |              |        |                 |
|---------|------------|--------------|--------|-----------------|
| 1. What | 3. talking | 5. to        | 7. are | 9. on the phone |
| 2. Who  | 4. Why     | 6. my friend | 8. is  | 10. you         |

**5. I am telling my friend about our new car.**

- |                  |        |        |                |         |
|------------------|--------|--------|----------------|---------|
| 1. to tell about | 3. Why | 5. you | 7. our new car | 9. Who  |
| 2. telling about | 4. is  | 6. are | 8. my friend   | 10. was |

**6. Nick and Kate are playing in the children's room.**

- |                           |        |            |          |            |
|---------------------------|--------|------------|----------|------------|
| 1. Nick and Kate          | 3. is  | 5. When    | 7. Where | 9. playing |
| 2. in the children's room | 4. are | 6. to play | 8. were  | 10. Why    |

**7. It was raining hard last night.**

- |               |            |         |         |           |
|---------------|------------|---------|---------|-----------|
| 1. last night | 3. What    | 5. rain | 7. hard | 9. was    |
| 2. When       | 4. raining | 6. it   | 8. is   | 10. Where |

**8. A strong wind was blowing.**

- |         |           |           |            |             |
|---------|-----------|-----------|------------|-------------|
| 1. was  | 3. strong | 5. Why    | 7. How     | 9. blow     |
| 2. What | 4. wind   | 6. strong | 8. kind of | 10. blowing |

**9. At 7 o'clock the doctor was driving to his patient.**

1. Where    3. at 7 o'clock    5. the doctor    8. is    9. When  
2. What    4. to his patient    6. driving    7. was    10. to drive

**10. They were leaving the house when we arrived.**

1. when we arrived    3. They    5. the house    7. will    9. be  
2. Who    4. Why    6. was    8. leave    10. leaving

**11. Nelly will be doing her homework tomorrow morning.**

1. doing    3. her homework    5. be    7. is    9. Nelly  
2. will    4. tomorrow morning    6. What    8. When    10. shall

**12. I'll be waiting for you at 10 in the morning.**

1. will    3. at 10 in the morning    5. waiting    7. When    9. What  
2. be    4. wait    6. for me    8. Where    10. you

**13. We are going to the Crimea in summer.**

1. going    3. be    5. in summer    7. is    9. you  
2. What    4. Where    6. to the Crimea    8. are    10. go

**14. They are having their daughter's birthday party on Saturday.**

1. What    3. on Saturday    5. are    7. is    9. having  
2. party    4. their daughter's birthday    6. they    8. do    10. have

**15. We are going to sing cheerfully.**

1. are    3. cheerfully    5. Why    7. you    9. How  
2. What    4. singing    6. to sing    8. were    10. going

**16. The weather is going to change for the worse.**

1. going    3. to change    5. How    7. Why    9. The weather  
2. changing    4. is    6. What    8. to go    10. for the worse

**Упражнение № 2**

Задайте вопросы к подчёркнутым словам, поставив нужные слова в правильном порядке.

**1. I am looking at the clock.**

1. Where    3. looking    5. at    7. look    9. you  
2. What    4. am    6. are    8. Who    10. the clock

**2. He is looking for her gloves.**

1. looking    3. look    5. are    7. Who    9. When  
2. her gloves    4. What    6. is    8. he    10. for

**3. She is looking after her grandmother.**

1. after    3. looking    5. she    7. is    9. Who  
2. look    6. her grandmother    4. What    8. When    10. are

**4. We are talking about the new play.**

- |          |                 |            |          |         |
|----------|-----------------|------------|----------|---------|
| 1. What  | 3. the new play | 5. talking | 7. about | 9. is   |
| 2. Where | 4. talk         | 6. you     | 8. are   | 10. Who |

**5. We are talking to our neighbours.**

- |        |         |         |               |             |
|--------|---------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| 1. you | 3. What | 5. our  | 7. are        | 9. is       |
| 2. to  | 4. Who  | 6. talk | 8. neighbours | 10. talking |

**6. I was waiting for the results.**

- |         |         |         |                |             |
|---------|---------|---------|----------------|-------------|
| 1. you  | 3. were | 5. was  | 7. the results | 9. Why      |
| 2. wait | 4. Who  | 6. What | 8. for         | 10. waiting |

**7. He was asking for some money.**

- |         |           |               |         |        |
|---------|-----------|---------------|---------|--------|
| 1. for  | 3. asking | 5. ask        | 7. When | 9. Who |
| 2. What | 4. is     | 6. some money | 8. was  | 10. he |

**8. She was dreaming of becoming an actress.**

- |          |         |             |               |           |
|----------|---------|-------------|---------------|-----------|
| 1. was   | 3. she  | 5. becoming | 7. What       | 9. of     |
| 2. dream | 4. were | 6. dreaming | 8. an actress | 10. Where |

**9. They were listening to a funny story.**

- |         |         |         |                  |           |
|---------|---------|---------|------------------|-----------|
| 1. they | 3. was  | 5. to   | 7. a funny story | 9. listen |
| 2. Who  | 4. What | 6. were | 8. listening     | 10. When  |

**Упражнение № 3**

Составьте разделительные вопросы.

*Например:* We are having a break now.  
We are having a break now, aren't we?

**1. She is thinking about tomorrow's conference, ...?**

- |              |               |              |                |
|--------------|---------------|--------------|----------------|
| 1. is she    | 3. was she    | 5. won't she | 7. doesn't she |
| 2. isn't she | 4. wasn't she | 6. does she  | 8. will she    |

**2. The doctor and the nurse are taking care of the sick man, ...?**

- |              |                |               |               |
|--------------|----------------|---------------|---------------|
| 1. is she    | 3. are they    | 5. doesn't he | 7. don't they |
| 2. isn't she | 4. aren't they | 6. do they    | 8. does he    |

**3. Sally is taking a shower now, ...?**

- |              |                |              |                |
|--------------|----------------|--------------|----------------|
| 1. is she    | 3. is Sally    | 5. won't she | 7. doesn't she |
| 2. isn't she | 4. isn't Sally | 6. does she  | 8. will she    |



**4. The clock was striking 10 when I came, ...?**

- |             |                |              |                 |
|-------------|----------------|--------------|-----------------|
| 1. is it    | 3. are they    | 5. wasn't it | 7. weren't they |
| 2. isn't it | 4. aren't they | 6. were they | 8. was it       |

**5. We were writing a test from 2 till 4, ...?**

- |              |             |              |               |
|--------------|-------------|--------------|---------------|
| 1. are we    | 3. do we    | 5. didn't we | 7. weren't we |
| 2. aren't we | 4. don't we | 6. were we   | 8. did we     |

**6. Ann was looking for her cat in the garden, ...?**

- |               |               |               |              |
|---------------|---------------|---------------|--------------|
| 1. wasn't Ann | 3. was she    | 5. didn't she | 7. isn't she |
| 2. was Ann    | 4. wasn't she | 6. is she     | 8. did she   |

**7. I was not walking with my dog at that time, ...?**

- |          |             |          |             |
|----------|-------------|----------|-------------|
| 1. did I | 2. didn't I | 3. was I | 4. wasn't I |
|----------|-------------|----------|-------------|

**8. We were not driving too fast, ...?**

- |              |               |             |              |
|--------------|---------------|-------------|--------------|
| 1. are we    | 3. were we    | 5. don't we | 7. didn't we |
| 2. aren't we | 4. weren't we | 6. did we   | 8. do we     |

**9. They are leaving for the airport in five minutes, ...?**

- |                |                 |               |              |
|----------------|-----------------|---------------|--------------|
| 1. are they    | 3. were they    | 5. don't they | 7. aren't we |
| 2. aren't they | 4. weren't they | 6. are we     | 8. do they   |

**10. She wasn't feeling very well last night, ...?**

- |              |               |                |               |
|--------------|---------------|----------------|---------------|
| 1. is she    | 3. did she    | 5. doesn't she | 7. wasn't she |
| 2. isn't she | 4. didn't she | 6. was she     | 8. does she   |

**11. She is always complaining of her husband, ...?**

- |                |              |              |               |
|----------------|--------------|--------------|---------------|
| 1. does she    | 3. is she    | 5. won't she | 7. wasn't she |
| 2. doesn't she | 4. isn't she | 6. was she   | 8. will she   |

**12. I am trying to explain it to you, ...?**

- |             |            |            |             |
|-------------|------------|------------|-------------|
| 1. are I    | 3. am I    | 5. don't I | 7. wasn't I |
| 2. aren't I | 4. amn't I | 6. was I   | 8. do I     |

**13. He won't be staying here long, ...?**

- |             |             |               |              |
|-------------|-------------|---------------|--------------|
| 1. is he    | 3. will he  | 5. doesn't he | 7. wasn't he |
| 2. isn't he | 4. won't he | 6. was he     | 8. does he   |

## Unit 7.4

Грамматика: *Indefinite - Continuous*

**Упражнение № 1**

Вставьте глагол, данный в скобках, в нужной временной форме:

**Simple** или **Continuous**.

**1. Father ... through morning newspaper. He always ... through morning newspapers at breakfast. (to look through)**

- |            |                |               |                |
|------------|----------------|---------------|----------------|
| 1. to look | 3. look        | 5. looks      | 7. be          |
| 2. does    | 4. are looking | 6. is looking | 8. was looking |

**2. - ... now? - No, I never ... on Saturday. (to go shopping)**

- |                            |                   |
|----------------------------|-------------------|
| 1. You are going shopping  | 5. goes shopping  |
| 2. Are you going shopping  | 6. go shopping    |
| 3. Were you going shopping | 7. to go shopping |
| 4. You were going shopping | 8. going shopping |

**3. She ... a letter to our friend when I came. She ... three letters to him last month. (to write)**

- |             |               |                 |                    |
|-------------|---------------|-----------------|--------------------|
| 1. wrote    | 3. writes     | 5. were writing | 7. will be writing |
| 2. to write | 4. is writing | 6. was writing  | 8. be writing      |

**4. - What ... in the shop when I saw you? (to try on)**

**- I ... a sweater. I ... three sweaters, but none fitted. (to try on)**

- |                       |                          |                          |
|-----------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. tried on           | 5. try on                | 9. you will be trying on |
| 2. you were trying on | 6. was trying on         | 10. tries on             |
| 3. you was trying on  | 7. was you trying on     |                          |
| 4. were you trying on | 8. will you be trying on |                          |

**5. - What ... at the party? (to wear)**

**- My evening frock, I think. I ... not ... it last time. (to wear)**

- |                        |                    |          |          |
|------------------------|--------------------|----------|----------|
| 1. are you wearing     | 4. you are wearing | 7. do    | 10. will |
| 2. you will be wearing | 5. wear            | 8. did   |          |
| 3. will you be wearing | 6. wore            | 9. wears |          |

**6. - What ... now? I always ... news at this time. (to watch)**

- |                      |                     |                      |
|----------------------|---------------------|----------------------|
| 1. watch             | 4. are you watching | 7. watching          |
| 2. you were watching | 5. watches          | 8. were you watching |
| 3. to watch          | 6. you are watching |                      |

**7. We ... tonight. We sometimes ... on Sundays. (to dine out)**

- |                    |                       |               |
|--------------------|-----------------------|---------------|
| 1. were dining out | 3. dine out           | 5. dines out  |
| 2. are dining out  | 4. will be dining out | 6. dining out |

**8. - Where ... for the vacation? - Normally they ... to the South. (to go)**

- |          |          |                   |                    |
|----------|----------|-------------------|--------------------|
| 1. go    | 3. goes  | 5. they are going | 7. were they going |
| 2. to go | 4. going | 6. are they going | 8. they were going |

**Упражнение № 2**

Прочитайте рассказ "Rainy Sunday". Вставьте глагол в нужной временной форме. Рассказ начинается так: "**It was Sunday ...**"

**1. I never ... early on Sundays. I sometimes ... in bed until lunchtime.****Last Sunday I ... very late. (to get up, to stay, to get up)**

- |            |               |                   |                |             |
|------------|---------------|-------------------|----------------|-------------|
| 1. gets up | 3. get up     | 5. am staying     | 7. stay        | 9. got up   |
| 2. stays   | 4. getting up | 6. was getting up | 8. was staying | 10. staying |

**2. I ... out of the window, it ... dark outside. (to look, to be)****"What a day!" I ... . "It ... again." (to think, to rain)**

- |               |            |               |                |                |
|---------------|------------|---------------|----------------|----------------|
| 1. was        | 3. is      | 5. will think | 7. was looking | 9. am thinking |
| 2. is raining | 4. thought | 6. rains      | 8. looked      | 10. rained     |

**3. Just then the telephone ... . It ... my aunt Lucy. (to ring, to be)****"I ... at the station. I ... to see you." (to be, to come)**

- |              |         |               |         |               |
|--------------|---------|---------------|---------|---------------|
| 1. am coming | 3. am   | 5. is coming  | 7. was  | 9. is ringing |
| 2. is        | 4. rang | 6. was coming | 8. were | 10. rings     |

**4. "But I ... still ... breakfast," I ... . (to have, to say)****"What ... you ...?" she ... . (to do, to ask)****"I ... breakfast," I ... . (to have, to repeat)**

- |        |           |          |           |              |
|--------|-----------|----------|-----------|--------------|
| 1. are | 3. had    | 5. doing | 7. repeat | 9. having    |
| 2. am  | 4. saying | 6. said  | 8. asked  | 10. repeated |

**5. "Dear me!" she ... . "... you always ... so late? (to say, to get up)****It ... one o'clock!" (to be)**

- |           |         |           |               |          |
|-----------|---------|-----------|---------------|----------|
| 1. get up | 3. said | 5. saying | 7. Do         | 9. says  |
| 2. was    | 4. is   | 6. Did    | 8. getting up | 10. were |

**Упражнение № 3**

Употребите глагол в нужной видо-временной форме: используйте **Present Continuous** или **Present Simple**.

**1. We .. to the seaside every summer. (to go)**

- |         |       |          |        |
|---------|-------|----------|--------|
| 1. goes | 3. am | 5. going | 7. are |
| 2. go   | 4. is | 6. does  | 8. do  |

**2. Listen! Somebody .. on the door. (to knock)**

- |       |         |             |           |
|-------|---------|-------------|-----------|
| 1. am | 3. are  | 5. knock    | 7. do     |
| 2. is | 4. does | 6. knocking | 8. knocks |

**3. How often ... you ... your dog? (to wash)**

- |            |       |           |        |
|------------|-------|-----------|--------|
| 1. wash    | 3. is | 5. washes | 7. do  |
| 2. washing | 4. am | 6. does   | 8. are |

**4. She can't come to the phone. She .. her hair. (to wash)**

- |           |            |         |       |
|-----------|------------|---------|-------|
| 1. wash   | 3. washing | 5. are  | 7. is |
| 2. washes | 4. do      | 6. does | 8. am |

**5. - Where ... Kate? - She usually ... in the front row. (to be, to sit)****I .. why she .. here now. (not to know, to sit)**

- |       |        |         |            |             |
|-------|--------|---------|------------|-------------|
| 1. am | 3. are | 5. know | 7. sit     | 9. not      |
| 2. is | 4. do  | 6. sits | 8. sitting | 10. knowing |

**6. Please be quiet! The baby .. (to sleep)**

- |       |        |             |           |
|-------|--------|-------------|-----------|
| 1. am | 3. are | 5. sleeping | 7. sleep  |
| 2. is | 4. do  | 6. does     | 8. sleeps |

**7. Pete, what .. at? (you, to laugh)**

- |        |       |          |             |        |
|--------|-------|----------|-------------|--------|
| 1. is  | 3. am | 5. does  | 7. laughs   | 9. you |
| 2. are | 4. do | 6. laugh | 8. laughing |        |

**8. I hardly ever .. on Mondays now. (to work)**

- |       |        |            |          |
|-------|--------|------------|----------|
| 1. am | 3. are | 5. working | 7. work  |
| 2. is | 4. do  | 6. does    | 8. works |

**9. The countryside is wonderful especially when it .. (to snow)**

- |       |        |            |          |
|-------|--------|------------|----------|
| 1. am | 3. are | 5. snowing | 7. snow  |
| 2. is | 4. do  | 6. does    | 8. snows |

**10. - Why ... you ... here? (to smoke)****- And where ... people usually ... in this building? (to smoke)**

- |       |        |            |           |
|-------|--------|------------|-----------|
| 1. am | 3. are | 5. smoking | 7. smoke  |
| 2. is | 4. do  | 6. does    | 8. smokes |

**Упражнение № 4**

Употребите глагол в нужной видо-временной форме.

**1. How time ...! At this time yesterday we ... in the Black Sea.**

(to fly, to swim)

- |             |                 |                     |          |
|-------------|-----------------|---------------------|----------|
| 1. will fly | 4. is flying    | 7. were swimming    | 10. swim |
| 2. fly      | 5. was flying   | 8. swam             |          |
| 3. flies    | 6. are swimming | 9. will be swimming |          |

- 2. While I ... in the garden I ... my back. (to work, to hurt)**  
 1. work                      3. was working                      5. hurts  
 2. worked                      4. was hurting                      6. hurt
- 3. Last time I ... Jim he ... in the park alone. (to see, to sit)**  
 1. was seeing                      3. saw                      5. were sitting                      7. was sitting  
 2. see                      4. am seeing                      6. sat                      8. sits
- 4. Nancy ... a bath when the phone ... . (to have, to ring)**  
 1. has                      3. had                      5. will ring                      7. was ringing  
 2. was having                      4. will be having                      6. ring                      8. rang
- 5. What ... you usually ... after dinner? (to do)**  
 1. doing                      2. are                      3. do                      4. is                      5. will
- 6. We ... at home the whole evening. (to stay)**  
 1. stayed                      2. were staying                      3. was staying
- 7. - Where ... you ...? - I ... afraid I ... late. The show ... in five minutes. (to hurry, to be, to be, to begin)**  
 1. hurrying                      3. shall be                      5. being                      7. began  
 2. am                      4. are                      6. was beginning                      8. will begin
- 8. Where ... you ... this hat? (to buy)**  
 1. buy                      3. did                      5. buying                      7. were  
 2. bought                      4. do                      6. are
- 9. Tom ... an accident when he ... for the bus. (to see, to wait)**  
 1. see                      3. saw                      5. waited                      7. was waiting  
 2. will see                      4. was seeing                      6. were waiting                      8. waits
- 10. ... you ... what I ...? (to understand, to say)**  
 1. understand                      3. Do                      5. am                      7. say  
 2. Are                      4. understanding                      6. saying                      8. says
- 11. - What ... here? - I ... for a job. (you, to do, to look)**  
 1. you are doing                      4. you do                      7. looking                      10. are looking  
 2. do you do                      5. do you                      8. look  
 3. are you doing                      6. looked                      9. am looking
- 12. "What ... we ... if nobody ... us at the station?" (to do, to meet)**  
 1. will                      3. shal                      5. be                      7. do                      9. meeting  
 2. is                      4. are                      6. meet                      8. doing                      10. meets
- 13. "What .. the whole summer?" asked the aunt. (you, to do)**  
 1. be                      3. will                      5. shall                      7. doing  
 2. do                      4. was                      6. are                      8. you

**14. Tom is ill. When he ... home last night he ... with cold and ... .**

(to come, to shiver and cough)

- |               |             |             |                      |
|---------------|-------------|-------------|----------------------|
| 1. was coming | 3. came     | 5. coughed  | 7. was shivering     |
| 2. comes      | 4. coughing | 6. shivered | 8. will be shivering |

**15. We ... for the doctor. Tom ... in bed for a day or two I ... .**

(to call, to stay, to think)

- |                 |                |                |                    |
|-----------------|----------------|----------------|--------------------|
| 1. were calling | 3. will stay   | 5. am thinking | 7. will be staying |
| 2. called       | 4. are staying | 6. stays       | 8. think           |

### Упражнение № 5

Употребите глагол в нужной видо-временной форме: используйте времена группы **Simple** или **Continuous**.

**1. I ... of what he ... me yesterday. (to think, to tell)**

- |                |                |          |
|----------------|----------------|----------|
| 1. think       | 3. is telling  | 5. tells |
| 2. am thinking | 4. was telling | 6. told  |

**2. He ... he ... his brother-in-law. (to think, to remember)**

- |           |                |                   |
|-----------|----------------|-------------------|
| 1. think  | 3. is thinking | 5. is remembering |
| 2. thinks | 4. remembers   | 6. remember       |

**3. The doctor ... the patient when we ... on him. (to examine, to call)**

- |             |                  |           |                 |
|-------------|------------------|-----------|-----------------|
| 1. examined | 2. was examining | 3. called | 4. were calling |
|-------------|------------------|-----------|-----------------|

**4. The coffee ... wonderful. (to taste)**

- |          |           |               |
|----------|-----------|---------------|
| 1. taste | 2. tastes | 3. is tasting |
|----------|-----------|---------------|

**5. They ... a new car. I ... they ... a good time now.**

(to have, to think, to have)

- |         |               |          |                |
|---------|---------------|----------|----------------|
| 1. have | 2. are having | 3. think | 4. am thinking |
|---------|---------------|----------|----------------|

**6. - Why ... the flowers? - They ... fresh and they ... fresh.**

(to smell, not to look, not to smell)

- |                     |                |                     |                    |
|---------------------|----------------|---------------------|--------------------|
| 1. you are smelling | 4. you smell   | 7. not are smelling | 10. aren't looking |
| 2. are you smelling | 5. don't smell | 8. not are looking  |                    |
| 3. do you smell     | 6. don't look  | 9. aren't smelling  |                    |

**7. My sister ... the cake. She ... it ... delicious. (to taste, to say, to taste)**

- |          |               |           |        |              |         |
|----------|---------------|-----------|--------|--------------|---------|
| 1. taste | 2. is tasting | 3. tastes | 4. say | 5. is saying | 6. says |
|----------|---------------|-----------|--------|--------------|---------|

**8. - Why ... at me? - Because you ... very much like my sister. (to look)**

- |                    |                    |                |          |
|--------------------|--------------------|----------------|----------|
| 1. you are looking | 3. are you looking | 5. to look     | 7. looks |
| 2. do you look     | 4. you look        | 6. are looking | 8. look  |

**9. I ... much better today. (to feel)**

- |         |               |          |                |            |
|---------|---------------|----------|----------------|------------|
| 1. feel | 2. am feeling | 3. feels | 4. are feeling | 5. to feel |
|---------|---------------|----------|----------------|------------|

**10. This sweater ... very soft and warm. (to feel)**

1. feel      2. feels      3. is feeling      4. are feeling      5. to feel

**Упражнение № 6**

Употребите глагол в нужной видо-временной форме: используйте **Past Continuous** или **Past Simple**.

**1. When the taxi ... I ... my things. (to arrive, to pack)**

- |                 |                  |                 |
|-----------------|------------------|-----------------|
| 1. arrived      | 4. did           | 7. was packing  |
| 2. arrive       | 5. were arriving | 8. pack         |
| 3. was arriving | 6. packed        | 9. were packing |

**2. - What ... you ... in the evening yesterday? - I ... TV and my wife ... . (to do, to watch, to wash up)**

- |                   |        |                 |
|-------------------|--------|-----------------|
| 1. doing          | 4. was | 7. were         |
| 2. was washing up | 5. did | 8. watched      |
| 3. washed         | 6. do  | 9. was watching |

**3. I ... all the exercises while you .... (to do, to smoke)**

- |              |                |                 |
|--------------|----------------|-----------------|
| 1. was doing | 3. were doing  | 5. smoked       |
| 2. did       | 4. was smoking | 6. were smoking |

**4. Mr. Brown, where ... you when they ... your car at midnight? (to be, to drive)**

- |                 |          |        |
|-----------------|----------|--------|
| 1. were driving | 3. were  | 5. was |
| 2. was driving  | 4. drove | 6. did |

**5. When the clock .. nine she .. up the stairs to her office because the lift .. (to strike, to run, not to work)**

- |                  |                 |                     |         |
|------------------|-----------------|---------------------|---------|
| 1. were striking | 4. was striking | 7. were not working | 10. ran |
| 2. stroke        | 5. were running | 8. was not working  |         |
| 3. did           | 6. was running  | 9. did not work     |         |

**6. He ... and ... while the boys ... . (to stand, to watch, to fight)**

- |                  |                  |                 |           |
|------------------|------------------|-----------------|-----------|
| 1. watching      | 4. was standing  | 7. was fighting | 10. stood |
| 2. was           | 5. were          | 8. fought       |           |
| 3. were standing | 6. were fighting | 9. watched      |           |

**7. She ... a marvelous new dress at the party and ... fantastic! (to wear, to look)**

- |           |                 |                 |           |
|-----------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------|
| 1. weared | 3. were wearing | 5. were looking | 7. looked |
| 2. wore   | 4. was wearing  | 6. was looking  |           |

**8. He ... for her for an hour but she never ... . (to wait, to come)**

- |                 |           |                |
|-----------------|-----------|----------------|
| 1. were waiting | 3. waited | 5. were coming |
| 2. was waiting  | 4. came   | 6. was coming  |

**9. When the telephone ... I ... a cake and ... Mary who ... nothing at the moment to answer the call. (to ring, to bake, to ask, to do)**

- |                |               |                |          |
|----------------|---------------|----------------|----------|
| 1. were baking | 4. was asking | 7. were doing  | 10. rang |
| 2. was baking  | 5. asked      | 8. did         |          |
| 3. baked       | 6. was doing  | 9. was ringing |          |

**10. Why ... the lecture on Saturday? Professor B. ... about UFO and other mysterious objects. (not to attend, to speak)**

- |                          |                          |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. spoke                 | 5. you didn't attend     |
| 2. were speaking         | 6. did not you attend    |
| 3. was speaking          | 7. you weren't attending |
| 4. weren't you attending | 8. didn't you attend     |

## Unit 7.5

### Упражнение № 1

Вставьте предлоги или наречия, где необходимо.

**1. Mr. Sellyer's bookshop is across the street ... my house. It is situated ... a tall modern building and it is quite famous. It is always full ... people.**

- |          |         |        |         |         |
|----------|---------|--------|---------|---------|
| 1. on    | 3. from | 5. out | 7. in   | 9. of   |
| 2. after | 4. _    | 6. at  | 8. into | 10. off |

**2. I often go ... there to look ... new books. He has a lot ... different books ... his shelves. When I go to his shop I usually stay there ... a few hours.**

- |       |          |       |            |          |
|-------|----------|-------|------------|----------|
| 1. of | 3. _     | 5. at | 7. for     | 9. on    |
| 2. in | 4. about | 6. by | 8. through | 10. from |

**3. And ... that day while I was looking ... the books, I was watching Mr. Sellyer's at work. I shall describe some ... his methods ... you. A lady came ... the shop and asked ... a book.**

- |          |          |         |          |         |
|----------|----------|---------|----------|---------|
| 1. into  | 3. of    | 5. at   | 7. to    | 9. _    |
| 2. above | 4. under | 6. over | 8. among | 10. for |

**4. Mr. Sellyer showed "Golden Dreams" ... her and said, "The readers are fond ... this book." Another lady entered ... the shop. She was ... black. Mr. Sellyer also gave her "Golden Dreams".**

- |        |          |       |         |        |
|--------|----------|-------|---------|--------|
| 1. for | 3. about | 5. in | 7. into | 9. to  |
| 2. on  | 4. of    | 6. _  | 8. back | 10. at |

**5. "It's a beautiful book," he said, "... love, very simple but sad. My wife cried all the time reading it." "Have you any good reading ... vacation time?" asked the next customer. Mr. Sellyer recommended "Golden Dreams" once again.**



- |         |         |        |            |          |
|---------|---------|--------|------------|----------|
| 1. _    | 3. to   | 5. for | 7. in      | 9. about |
| 2. from | 4. into | 6. at  | 8. through | 10. up   |

6. "The most humorous book ... the season," he said. "My wife laughed every minute reading it. It's her favourite book now. It was 4 o'clock, time to go ... home. But when I was leaving ... the shop I asked Mr. Sellyer.

- |       |       |         |          |            |
|-------|-------|---------|----------|------------|
| 1. of | 3. _  | 5. into | 7. about | 9. for     |
| 2. in | 4. on | 6. at   | 8. by    | 10. behind |

7. "Do you like the book ...?" - "I have no time to read each book." - "What ... your wife?" - "I'm not married," said Mr. Sellyer smiling.

- |       |       |         |          |            |
|-------|-------|---------|----------|------------|
| 1. of | 3. in | 5. into | 7. about | 9. for     |
| 2. _  | 4. on | 6. at   | 8. by    | 10. behind |

### Упражнение № 2

Прочитайте рассказ. Вместо пропусков вставьте подходящие по смыслу слова из предложенных ниже.

- |             |                    |            |           |              |
|-------------|--------------------|------------|-----------|--------------|
| 1. stores   | 3. department(s)   | 5. gloves  | 7. glad   | 9. invited   |
| 2. presents | 4. shop assistants | 6. to meet | 8. to buy | 10. counters |

- I went into one of the big London ... today and enjoyed myself very much walking from one ... to another looking at various articles on the ...
- I thought the ... were very helpful.
- There were hundreds of salesmen and dozens of different ...
- I went from one ... to another - from umbrellas to ..., up and down, in lifts and on escalators.
- I was surprised ... an old friend of mine whom I hadn't met for years.
- I helped her ... some ... for her children.
- I was so ... to meet her again after twelve years and ... her to come to our place on Sunday.

### Упражнение № 3

Вставьте подходящие по смыслу слова.

- |                       |           |             |          |
|-----------------------|-----------|-------------|----------|
| A. 1. supermarket     | 4. loose  | 7. to match | 10. size |
| 2. ready-made clothes | 5. bakery | 8. present  |          |
| 3. department store   | 6. buy    | 9. shopping |          |

- Mary usually goes ... on Tuesday and on Saturday.
- She likes to go to the ... because she can buy everything she needs.
- We buy bread at this ... because bread here is always fresh.
- Tomorrow is my friend's birthday, I'm going to the ... to buy a ... for her.
- Where can I ... leather gloves?
- She bought a very nice dress at the woman's ... department and a pair of red shoes ... .

- 
- 
- B.**    *1. tin*                      *4. tight*                      *7. blouse*  
         *2. much*                    *5. size*                      *8. fit*  
         *3. buy*                      *6. loose*                    *9. tried*

7. - Give me a ... of instant coffee, please. - Here you are. - Thank you.  
How ... is it?
8. I don't like this ... . It doesn't ... me well.
9. Ann ... on a pair of black shoes but didn't ... them.
10. The raincoat was very ... but I bought it.
11. The blouse is very ... . Will you show me a smaller one that will ... me?
12. I like the skirt very much, but it is too ... . Have you got a bigger ...?

## MEALS IN AN ENGLISH FAMILY

### Unit 8.1

Грамматика: *Present Perfect*

#### Упражнение № 1

Дайте краткий утвердительный (+) или отрицательный (-) ответ на вопрос.

1. **Have you seen the new film?** (+)
 

1. Yes,	3. I	5. has	7. not
2. No,	4. you	6. have	8. no
2. **Have you read my letter?** (-)
 

1. Yes,	3. you	5. has	7. not
2. No,	4. I	6. have	8. no
3. **Have you passed your English exam?** (+)
 

1. Yes	3. I	5. has	7. not
2. No	4. you	6. have	8. no
4. **Has he phoned her today?** (-)
 

1. Yes,	3. he	5. has	7. not
2. No,	4. her	6. have	8. no
5. **Has she sent them a telegram?** (-)
 

1. Yes,	3. he	5. has	7. not
2. No,	4. she	6. have	8. no
6. **Has the weather been rainy the whole month?** (+)
 

1. Yes,	3. she	5. has	7. not
2. No,	4. it	6. have	8. no
7. **Have they read the novel in the original?** (-)
 

1. Yes,	3. we	5. has	7. not
2. No,	4. they	6. have	8. no
8. **Have they moved in?** (-)
 

1. Yes,	3. we	5. has	7. not
2. No	4. they	6. have	8. no
9. **Have you had your lunch yet?** (+)
 

1. Yes,	3. I	5. has	7. have
2. No,	4. you	6. no	8. not

- 10. Has he completed his course yet?** (+)
- |         |       |         |        |
|---------|-------|---------|--------|
| 1. Yes, | 3. he | 5. has  | 7. not |
| 2. No,  | 4. I  | 6. have | 8. no  |
- 11. Have you ever been to London?** (-)
- |         |        |        |         |
|---------|--------|--------|---------|
| 1. Yes, | 3. I   | 5. no  | 7. have |
| 2. No,  | 4. you | 6. has | 8. not  |
- 12. Have you ever been to the Hermitage?** (+)
- |         |        |        |         |
|---------|--------|--------|---------|
| 1. Yes, | 3. I   | 5. no  | 7. have |
| 2. No,  | 4. you | 6. has | 8. not  |
- 13. Has your father had his holiday this year?** (-)
- |         |       |        |         |
|---------|-------|--------|---------|
| 1. Yes, | 3. he | 5. no  | 7. have |
| 2. No,  | 4. it | 6. has | 8. not  |
- 14. Has the train left?** (-)
- |         |       |        |         |
|---------|-------|--------|---------|
| 1. Yes, | 3. he | 5. no  | 7. have |
| 2. No,  | 4. it | 6. has | 8. not  |

### Упражнение № 2

Вставьте "*since*" или "*for*" вместо пропусков.

- |                 |               |
|-----------------|---------------|
| <i>1. since</i> | <i>2. for</i> |
|-----------------|---------------|
1. He has forgotten his Spanish ... he left Cuba.
  2. What have you done ... I last saw you?
  3. I haven't seen him ... ages.
  4. It has rained ... Monday.
  5. I have known him ... childhood.
  6. I've known him ... years.
  7. - How long have you been here?  
- I've been here ... two months, ... last May.
  8. - How long have you studied Chinese?  
- Oh, ... five years, ... I was eighteen.
  9. - How long have you been in the library?  
- I've been here ... ten o'clock, ... three hours.
  10. Peter is hungry because he has had nothing to eat ... five hours, ... morning.
  11. They have been here ... an hour.
  12. It's been foggy ... a fortnight.
  13. ... when has he been in love?

**Упражнение № 3**

Укажите, на месте какой буквы должно стоять наречие, данное в скобках.

1. Have (A) you (B) travelled (C)? (ever)
2. She (A) has (B) been (C) a bright student (D). (always)
3. We (A) have (B) seen (C) a flying saucer (D). (never)
4. (A)They (B) have (C) had (D) a walk in the park (E). (just)
5. Have (A) you (B) finished (C) your homework (D)? (yet)
6. (A)I (B) have (C) wanted (D) to meet your parents (E). (always)
7. (A)She (B) hasn't (C) sent a telegram (D). (yet)
8. (A)Have (B) you (C) heard (D) from Mary (E)? (lately)
9. (A)Has (B) your sister (C) had any troubles with her son (D)? (ever)

**Упражнение № 4**

Дайте ответ на вопрос, употребляя **Present Perfect** и используя подсказку.

Например: - Why is she happy? (to win a lottery)  
 - She **has won** a lottery.

**1. - Why is your father so angry? (to hear bad news)**

- |         |          |            |        |
|---------|----------|------------|--------|
| 1. He   | 3. news  | 5. to hear | 7. has |
| 2. have | 4. heard | 6. hear    | 8. bad |

**2. - Why is she tired? (to have a lot of work)**

- |            |        |                  |
|------------|--------|------------------|
| 1. have    | 3. She | 5. a lot of work |
| 2. to have | 4. had | 6. has           |

**3. - Why do you look so unhappy? (to fail at the exam)**

- |           |                |         |
|-----------|----------------|---------|
| 1. failed | 3. fail        | 5. has  |
| 2. I      | 4. at the exam | 6. have |

**4. - Why are the students laughing? (to hear a joke)**

- |            |          |         |
|------------|----------|---------|
| 1. a joke  | 3. have  | 5. They |
| 2. to hear | 4. heard | 6. has  |

**5. - Why is Susan crying? (to lose one's money)**

- |              |        |            |
|--------------|--------|------------|
| 1. her money | 3. has | 5. have    |
| 2. lost      | 4. She | 6. to lose |

**6. - Why is she staying in bed? (to fall ill)**

- |         |        |            |
|---------|--------|------------|
| 1. have | 3. She | 5. to fall |
| 2. ill  | 4. has | 6. fallen  |

**7. - Why does he stay home? (to break his leg)**

- |           |            |         |
|-----------|------------|---------|
| 1. broken | 3. his leg | 5. have |
| 2. breaks | 4. He      | 6. has  |

**8. - Why is Pete late? (to oversleep)**

- |         |               |              |
|---------|---------------|--------------|
| 1. have | 3. oversleeps | 5. has       |
| 2. He   | 4. oversleep  | 6. overslept |

**9. - Why is she so sad? (to lose one's voice)**

- |         |            |              |
|---------|------------|--------------|
| 1. She  | 3. have    | 5. has       |
| 2. lost | 4. to lose | 6. her voice |

**10. - Why is he dead? (to take poison)**

- |          |         |           |
|----------|---------|-----------|
| 1. taken | 3. have | 5. take   |
| 2. has   | 4. He   | 6. poison |

**Упражнение № 5**

Составьте предложения, употребляя нужные слова. Используйте **Present Perfect**.

Например: I am very tired. (to work)  
I **have worked** hard.

**1. She can speak English. (to learn)**

- |           |             |                    |            |
|-----------|-------------|--------------------|------------|
| 1. learnt | 4. it       | 7. has             | 10. having |
| 2. have   | 5. learning | 8. will            |            |
| 3. She    | 6. learn    | 9. since childhood |            |

**2. He can share his impressions about the film. (to see)**

- |         |            |           |            |
|---------|------------|-----------|------------|
| 1. it   | 4. already | 7. seen   | 10. seeing |
| 2. has  | 5. sees    | 8. having |            |
| 3. have | 6. He      | 9. saw    |            |

**3. I know the contents of the letter. (to read)**

- |         |            |         |           |
|---------|------------|---------|-----------|
| 1. just | 4. having  | 7. have | 10. shall |
| 2. I    | 5. will    | 8. has  |           |
| 3. it   | 6. reading | 9. read |           |

**4. I like her husband. (to meet)**

- |         |         |            |            |
|---------|---------|------------|------------|
| 1. have | 4. meet | 7. just    | 10. having |
| 2. him  | 5. has  | 8. meeting |            |
| 3. I    | 6. it   | 9. met     |            |

**5. They may come to the party. (to return)**

- ... ..
- |            |                |             |               |
|------------|----------------|-------------|---------------|
| 1. already | 4. return      | 7. They     | 10. returning |
| 2. has     | 5. having      | 8. returns  |               |
| 3. have    | 6. from London | 9. returned |               |

**6. Ann isn't here. (to have)**

- ... ..
- |              |         |         |          |            |
|--------------|---------|---------|----------|------------|
| 1. has       | 3. have | 5. will | 7. leave | 9. leaving |
| 2. the party | 4. She  | 6. left | 8. just  | 10. leaves |

**7. I'm going to wear a new blouse tonight. (to buy)**

- ... ..
- |        |           |                  |           |
|--------|-----------|------------------|-----------|
| 1. I   | 3. buy    | 5. yesterday     | 7. have   |
| 2. has | 4. bought | 6. a silk blouse | 8. buying |

**8. She knows the truth. (to tell)**

- ... ..
- |         |               |            |         |
|---------|---------------|------------|---------|
| 1. has  | 4. Nick       | 7. told    | 10. was |
| 2. have | 5. is         | 8. tells   |         |
| 3. her  | 6. everything | 9. telling |         |

**9. They can tell us a lot about London. (to visit)**

- ... ..
- |         |                  |             |            |
|---------|------------------|-------------|------------|
| 1. it   | 3. has           | 5. visiting | 7. are     |
| 2. have | 4. several times | 6. They     | 8. visited |

**10. I know how to get there. (to be)**

- ... ..
- |               |        |          |         |
|---------------|--------|----------|---------|
| 1. have       | 3. has | 5. being | 7. been |
| 2. many times | 4. I   | 6. there | 8. was  |

**11. She looks fresh. (to have a rest)**

- ... ..
- |         |        |        |                |
|---------|--------|--------|----------------|
| 1. have | 3. had | 5. is  | 7. having      |
| 2. She  | 4. was | 6. has | 8. a good rest |

**12. I have no money. (to spend)**

- ... ..
- |         |            |         |          |        |
|---------|------------|---------|----------|--------|
| 1. I    | 3. already | 5. was  | 7. has   | 9. it  |
| 2. them | 4. having  | 6. have | 8. spent | 10. am |

**13. Sue is looking for her gloves. (to lose)**

- ... ..
- |         |              |           |         |
|---------|--------------|-----------|---------|
| 1. lost | 3. have      | 5. is     | 7. has  |
| 2. She  | 4. somewhere | 6. losing | 8. them |

**14. Bill can't play football. (to break)**

... ..

- |           |        |             |            |
|-----------|--------|-------------|------------|
| 1. broken | 3. has | 5. have     | 7. He      |
| 2. breaks | 4. is  | 6. breaking | 8. his leg |

**Упражнение № 6**

Завершите фразу, составив предложение из данных слов. Употребите глагол в нужной видо-временной форме.

*Например:* It's cold in the room. (the window/be open/for a long time)  
The window **has been** open for a long time.

**1. Peter isn't in class. (he/be ill/for a week)**

- |         |         |        |                |
|---------|---------|--------|----------------|
| 1. have | 3. been | 5. has | 7. for a week. |
| 2. he   | 4. was  | 6. ill | 8. He          |

**2. She doesn't know the way there. (she/never/be there)**

- |         |         |           |          |
|---------|---------|-----------|----------|
| 1. been | 3. have | 5. there. | 7. never |
| 2. She  | 4. was  | 6. she    | 8. has   |

**3. He knows English well. (he/live in England/for three years)**

- |               |                     |          |           |
|---------------|---------------------|----------|-----------|
| 1. in England | 3. has              | 5. lives | 7. living |
| 2. have       | 4. for three years. | 6. lived | 8. He     |

**4. Don't ask me about the film. (I/not to see/it)**

- |         |        |         |        |
|---------|--------|---------|--------|
| 1. seen | 3. I   | 5. not  | 7. no  |
| 2. has  | 4. see | 6. have | 8. it. |

**5. Don't describe the place to me. (I/be there/several times)**

- |                   |        |         |         |
|-------------------|--------|---------|---------|
| 1. several times. | 3. I   | 5. been | 7. have |
| 2. there          | 4. has | 6. was  | 8. be   |

**6. I know him very well. (we/be friends/since childhood)**

- |         |            |         |                     |
|---------|------------|---------|---------------------|
| 1. We   | 3. friends | 5. be   | 7. since childhood. |
| 2. been | 4. has     | 6. were | 8. have             |

**7. How is he? (I/not to see him/lately)**

- |        |         |            |         |
|--------|---------|------------|---------|
| 1. see | 3. him  | 5. lately. | 7. no   |
| 2. not | 4. seen | 6. I       | 8. have |

**8. There is nobody in the house. (everybody/to leave)**

- |           |              |             |
|-----------|--------------|-------------|
| 1. leave. | 3. Everybody | 5. leaving. |
| 2. has    | 4. left.     | 6. have     |

**9. I am not hungry. (I/have lunch/already)**

- |         |            |          |      |
|---------|------------|----------|------|
| 1. has  | 3. having  | 5. lunch | 7. I |
| 2. have | 4. already | 6. had   |      |



**10. I don't need the menu. (I/make an order/just)**

- |         |           |              |         |
|---------|-----------|--------------|---------|
| 1. has  | 3. made   | 5. just      | 7. I    |
| 2. have | 4. making | 6. an order. | 8. make |

**11. She is too thin. (she/to be on a diet/for a month)**

- |         |              |         |                 |
|---------|--------------|---------|-----------------|
| 1. She  | 3. on a diet | 5. have | 7. has          |
| 2. been | 4. be        | 6. was  | 8. for a month. |

**12. Have a cup of tea with me. (I/bake/a new cake/today)**

- |           |               |           |         |
|-----------|---------------|-----------|---------|
| 1. baked  | 3. a new cake | 5. has    | 7. have |
| 2. today. | 4. I          | 6. baking | 8. bake |

**Упражнение № 7**

Прочитайте рассказ "A Letter from Moscow". Вставьте глагол в нужной временной форме.

1. **Mike ... in Moscow now. (to live)**  
**His girlfriend Lucy ... French in Paris. (to study)**  
**She ... there for five weeks. (to be)**
- |                |              |                |              |
|----------------|--------------|----------------|--------------|
| 1. studies     | 4. has lived | 7. is studying | 10. has been |
| 2. is living   | 5. was       | 8. lives       |              |
| 3. has studied | 6. lived     | 9. is          |              |
2. **Mike ... in Moscow for about a year. (to stay)**  
**He ... to visit Lucy in Paris (to want)**  
**and ... a letter to her last week. (to write)**  
**She ... this letter from him. (to receive)**
- |                     |                       |
|---------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. is wanting       | 6. has written        |
| 2. has been staying | 7. wrote              |
| 3. has stayed       | 8. just received      |
| 4. is staying       | 9. has just received  |
| 5. wants            | 10. is just receiving |
3. **"Dear Lucy,**  
**I'm sorry I ... to you for two weeks,** **(not to write)**  
**but I ... a lot of homework to do. (to have)**  
**I ... my exams in a month (to have)**  
**and Russian ... very difficult. (to be)**
- |                     |                   |
|---------------------|-------------------|
| 1. did not write    | 6. had            |
| 2. was not writing  | 7. will have      |
| 3. have not written | 8. will be having |
| 4. have             | 9. are            |
| 5. am having        | 10. is            |





**2. Я изучаю английский**... .. **since childhood.**... .. **twice a week.**

- |          |                 |                |                |
|----------|-----------------|----------------|----------------|
| 1. I     | 3. studied      | 5. to study    | 7. English     |
| 2. study | 4. have studied | 6. has studied | 8. am studying |

**3. Он работает на фирме**... .. **for two years.**... .. **three days a week.**

- |                |                |            |               |
|----------------|----------------|------------|---------------|
| 1. He          | 3. is working  | 5. to work | 7. has worked |
| 2. have worked | 4. in the firm | 6. works   | 8. work       |

**4. Они ходят в этот магазин**... .. **every Saturday.**... .. **since they moved here.**

- |         |              |                 |             |
|---------|--------------|-----------------|-------------|
| 1. They | 3. go        | 5. are going    | 7. goes     |
| 2. gone | 4. have gone | 6. to this shop | 8. has gone |

**5. Мы встречаемся друг с другом**... .. **sometimes.**... .. **for many years.**

- |        |             |                |            |
|--------|-------------|----------------|------------|
| 1. We  | 3. meets    | 5. are meeting | 7. meet    |
| 2. met | 4. have met | 6. each other  | 8. has met |

**6. Я знаю этого человека**... .. **now.**... .. **since we went to school.**

- |              |               |               |          |
|--------------|---------------|---------------|----------|
| 1. I         | 3. know       | 5. am knowing | 7. knew  |
| 2. has known | 4. have known | 6. this man   | 8. knows |

**7. Я здесь**... .. **since 9 o'clock.**... .. **every day.**

- |         |             |          |              |
|---------|-------------|----------|--------------|
| 1. I    | 3. has been | 5. being | 7. have been |
| 2. here | 4. are      | 6. am    | 8. is        |

**8. Он играет в футбол**... .. **once a week.**... .. **since early childhood.**

- |           |                |               |               |
|-----------|----------------|---------------|---------------|
| 1. He     | 3. football    | 5. is playing | 7. has played |
| 2. played | 4. have played | 6. plays      | 8. play       |

**9. Они получают от него письма**... .. **regularly.**... .. **since last spring.**

- |                     |             |                |        |
|---------------------|-------------|----------------|--------|
| 1. They             | 3. have got | 5. are getting | 7. got |
| 2. letters from him | 4. has got  | 6. gets        | 8. get |

**Упражнение № 3**

Употребите глагол в нужной видо-временной форме. Используйте **Present Perfect** или **Past Simple**.

- 1. - When ... you ... to the cinema last? (to go)**  
**- I'm afraid I ... .. to the cinema for a few months. (not to be)**  
 1. go            3. went            5. have            7. not            9. was  
 2. did            4. goes            6. has            8. been            10. were
- 2. I ... a report at the seminar on Monday. (to make)**  
**And ... you ... your report yet? (to make)**  
 1. have            3. made            5. do            7. have made  
 2. has            4. make            6. did            8. has made
- 3. - Well, ... anybody ... her today? (to see)**  
**- Yes, I ... her an hour ago. (to see)**  
 1. have            4. did            7. saw  
 2. see            5. seen            8. have seen  
 3. has            6. sees            9. has seen
- 4. Let's go home, it ... dark. (to grow)**  
 1. grew            2. have grown            3. has grown            4. grow
- 5. It ... dark when we came home. (to be)**  
 1. was            3. were            5. has been  
 2. been            4. have been
- 6. - ... you ever ... any plays by Alby? (to see)**  
**- Yes, I ... one last week. (to see)**  
 1. seen            3. see            5. has seen            7. Have  
 2. saw            4. have seen            6. Has            8. Did
- 7. - ... your brother ... from the University? (to graduate)**  
**- Yes, he ... in May. (to graduate)**  
 1. Has            3. Did            5. graduates            7. has graduated  
 2. Have            4. graduate            6. graduated            8. have graduated
- 8. I ... my last examination. (to pass)**  
 1. passed            2. pass            3. has passed            4. have passed
- 9. I ... my English exam last week. (to pass)**  
 1. pass            2. passed            3. have passed            4. has passed
- 10. Moscow ... greatly for the last few years. (to change)**  
 1. have changed            2. has changed            3. changed            4. changes

**Упражнение № 3**

Употребите глагол в нужной видо-временной форме. Используйте **Present Perfect** или **Past Simple**.

- 1. - When ... you ... to the cinema last? (to go)**  
**- I'm afraid I ... .. to the cinema for a few months. (not to be)**  
 1. go            3. went            5. have            7. not            9. was  
 2. did            4. goes            6. has            8. been            10. were
- 2. I ... a report at the seminar on Monday. (to make)**  
**And ... you ... your report yet? (to make)**  
 1. have            3. made            5. do            7. have made  
 2. has            4. make            6. did            8. has made
- 3. - Well, ... anybody ... her today? (to see)**  
**- Yes, I ... her an hour ago. (to see)**  
 1. have            3. has            5. seen            7. saw            9. has seen  
 2. see            4. did            6. sees            8. have seen
- 4. Let's go home, it ... dark. (to grow)**  
 1. grew            2. have grown            3. has grown            4. grow
- 5. It ... dark when we came home. (to be)**  
 1. was            3. were            5. has been  
 2. been            4. have been
- 6. - ... you ever ... any plays by Alby? (to see)**  
**- Yes, I ... one last week. (to see)**  
 1. seen            3. see            5. has seen            7. Have  
 2. saw            4. have seen            6. Has            8. Did
- 7. - ... your brother ... from the University? (to graduate)**  
**- Yes, he ... in May. (to graduate)**  
 1. Has            3. Did            5. graduates            7. has graduated  
 2. Have            4. graduate            6. graduated            8. have graduated
- 8. I ... my last examination. (to pass)**  
 1. passed            2. pass            3. has passed            4. have passed
- 9. I ... my English exam last week. (to pass)**  
 1. pass            2. passed            3. have passed            4. has passed
- 10. Moscow ... greatly for the last few years. (to change)**  
 1. have changed            2. has changed            3. changed            4. changes
- 11. They ... in Canada for a few years. (to live)**  
 1. live            2. lived            3. have lived            4. has lived

**Упражнение № 4**

Употребите глагол в нужной видо-временной форме. Используйте **Present Perfect** или **Past Simple**.

1. "You ... good progress in your English lately," said the teacher.

(to make)

1. make                      2. made                      3. have made                      4. has made

2. It ... every weekend since we arrived here.                      (to rain)

1. rains                      2. rained                      3. have rained                      4. has rained

3. The boss ... away the whole day today.                      (to be)

1. was                      2. been                      3. has been                      4. have been

4. - What ... to him?                      (to happen)

- He ... his arm yesterday, that's why he ... today.

(to break) (not to come)

1. happened                      4. broke                      7. did not come  
2. has happened                      5. has broken                      8. have not come  
3. have happened                      6. have broken                      9. has not come

5. - When ... you ... a letter from your uncle last?                      (to receive)

- I ... from him since he ... three years ago.                      (not to hear, to leave)

1. have                      4. receive                      7. haven't heard                      10. has left  
2. has                      5. received                      8. hasn't heard  
3. did                      6. didn't hear                      9. left

6. He ... President of the company ever since its foundation.                      (to be)

1. was                      2. were                      3. has been                      4. have been

7. There ... a lot of disasters this year.                      (to be)

1. was                      2. were                      3. have been                      4. has been

8. - Oh, ... the plane ...?                      (to land)

- Yes, it ... just ....                      (to land)

1. did                      3. has                      5. land  
2. have                      4. landed

9. - Jim, ... the postman ... the mail?                      (to bring)

- Yes, he ... while you ... asleep as usual.                      (to come, to be)

1. did                      3. has                      5. brought                      7. has come                      9. were  
2. have                      4. bring                      6. came                      8. was                      10. have been

10. It's a nice dress. Where ... you ... it?                      (to buy)

1. did                      2. have                      3. has                      4. buy                      5. bought

## 11. I ... not ... what you ...

(not to hear, to say)

- |         |          |              |
|---------|----------|--------------|
| 1. have | 4. hear  | 7. said      |
| 2. has  | 5. heard | 8. have said |
| 3. did  | 6. say   | 9. has said  |

**Упражнение № 5**

Употребите глагол в нужной видо-временной форме:

**Present Perfect** или **Past Simple**.

## 1. I .. my breakfast. I'm not hungry.

**to have**

- |         |        |        |        |
|---------|--------|--------|--------|
| 1. have | 2. has | 3. had | 4. did |
|---------|--------|--------|--------|

## 2. He .. his breakfast an hour ago.

**to have**

- |         |        |        |        |
|---------|--------|--------|--------|
| 1. have | 2. has | 3. had | 4. did |
|---------|--------|--------|--------|

## 3. The Smiths .. us to dinner last Sunday.

**to invite**

- |         |        |        |           |            |
|---------|--------|--------|-----------|------------|
| 1. have | 2. has | 3. did | 4. invite | 5. invited |
|---------|--------|--------|-----------|------------|

## 4. They .. many guests to their Christmas party.

**to invite**

- |         |        |           |            |        |
|---------|--------|-----------|------------|--------|
| 1. have | 2. has | 3. invite | 4. invited | 5. did |
|---------|--------|-----------|------------|--------|

## 5. We .. a lot of things, put them into the fridge.

**to buy**

- |         |        |        |           |        |
|---------|--------|--------|-----------|--------|
| 1. have | 2. has | 3. buy | 4. bought | 5. did |
|---------|--------|--------|-----------|--------|

## 6. We went shopping yesterday and .. a lot of things.

**to buy**

- |         |        |        |        |           |
|---------|--------|--------|--------|-----------|
| 1. have | 2. has | 3. did | 4. buy | 5. bought |
|---------|--------|--------|--------|-----------|

## 7. She .. to London a lot of times.

**to be**

- |         |        |         |        |         |
|---------|--------|---------|--------|---------|
| 1. have | 2. has | 3. been | 4. was | 5. were |
|---------|--------|---------|--------|---------|

## 8. She .. in London last month.

**to be**

- |         |        |         |        |         |
|---------|--------|---------|--------|---------|
| 1. have | 2. has | 3. been | 4. was | 5. were |
|---------|--------|---------|--------|---------|

## 9. I ... never ... Indian food.

**to taste**

- |         |        |        |          |           |
|---------|--------|--------|----------|-----------|
| 1. have | 2. has | 3. did | 4. taste | 5. tasted |
|---------|--------|--------|----------|-----------|

## 10. I .. Indian food when we were at the restaurant.

**to taste**

- |         |        |        |          |           |
|---------|--------|--------|----------|-----------|
| 1. have | 2. has | 3. did | 4. taste | 5. tasted |
|---------|--------|--------|----------|-----------|

## 11. They .. to us since they moved to a new flat.

**not to write**

- |         |        |          |            |
|---------|--------|----------|------------|
| 1. have | 3. did | 5. no    | 7. wrote   |
| 2. has  | 4. not | 6. write | 8. written |

## 12. When ... they ... you last?

**to write**

- |         |          |            |
|---------|----------|------------|
| 1. have | 3. did   | 5. written |
| 2. has  | 4. wrote | 6. write   |



**13. How long ... you ... English?**

1. have	2. has	3. did	4. learn	5. learnt
---------	--------	--------	----------	-----------

**to learn****14. I .. English long ago.**

1. have	2. has	3. did	4. learn	5. learnt
---------	--------	--------	----------	-----------

**to learn****Упражнение № 6**

Употребите глагол в скобках в нужной видо-временной форме:  
**Present Perfect** или **Present Simple**.

**1. Our family .. dinner at home on Saturdays and Sundays. (to eat)**

1. have	3. do	5. eating	7. eats
2. has	4. does	6. eat	8. eaten

**2. Our family .. dinner at home since granny came to live with us. (to eat)**

1. have	3. do	5. eating	7. eats
2. has	4. does	6. eat	8. eaten

**3. I .. Alice very well. (to know)**

1. have	3. do	5. knew	7. knows
2. has	4. does	6. know	8. known

**4. I .. Alice since school time. (to know)**

1. have	3. do	5. knew	7. knows
2. has	4. does	6. know	8. known

**5. Mr. Brook .. our English teacher. (to be)**

1. have	3. do	5. been	7. is
2. has	4. does	6. am	8. are

**6. Mr. Brook .. our teacher for a year. (to be)**

1. have	3. do	5. been	7. is
2. has	4. does	6. am	8. are

**7. ... you ... in Moscow all your life? (to live)**

1. Have	3. Do	5. living	7. lives
2. Has	4. Does	6. live	8. lived

**8. ... you ... in Moscow? (to live)**

1. Have	3. Do	5. living	7. lives
2. Has	4. Does	6. live	8. lived

**9. ... he ... at this office long? (to work)**

1. Have	3. Do	5. working	7. works
2. Has	4. Does	6. work	8. worked

## 10. ... he ... at this office?

(to work)

- |         |         |            |           |
|---------|---------|------------|-----------|
| 1. Have | 3. Do   | 5. working | 7. works  |
| 2. Has  | 4. Does | 6. work    | 8. worked |

## Unit 8.3

Грамматика: Present Perfect Continuous

## Упражнение № 1

Закончите предложение, используя **Present Perfect Continuous**.

Например: The boys are playing football. They ...  
They **have been playing** football **for** almost two hours.

## 1. Alex is talking on the phone. He ...

- |            |           |                   |         |
|------------|-----------|-------------------|---------|
| 1. talking | 4. talked | 7. for            | 10. ago |
| 2. have    | 5. being  | 8. twenty minutes |         |
| 3. has     | 6. been   | 9. on the phone   |         |

## 2. I am waiting for my friend. I ...

- |              |                    |                  |
|--------------|--------------------|------------------|
| 1. been      | 5. has             | 9. since         |
| 2. 2 o'clock | 6. waiting for him | 10. wait for him |
| 3. being     | 7. for             |                  |
| 4. have      | 8. waited for him  |                  |

## 3. It's raining. It ...

- |            |           |                |          |
|------------|-----------|----------------|----------|
| 1. raining | 4. being  | 7. has         | 10. have |
| 2. rains   | 5. for    | 8. three hours |          |
| 3. been    | 6. rained | 9. ago         |          |

## 4. Bob is sitting in the waiting room. He ...

- |                    |                        |         |
|--------------------|------------------------|---------|
| 1. he arrived here | 5. been                | 9. have |
| 2. has             | 6. sitting             | 10. sat |
| 3. for             | 7. since               |         |
| 4. being           | 8. in the waiting room |         |

## 5. I'm trying to learn Greek. I ...

- |           |                   |               |           |
|-----------|-------------------|---------------|-----------|
| 1. have   | 4. tried          | 7. been       | 10. since |
| 2. ago    | 5. to learn Greek | 8. being      |           |
| 3. trying | 6. for            | 9. two months |           |

## 6. He is learning to drive. He ...

- |          |             |                |            |
|----------|-------------|----------------|------------|
| 1. since | 4. being    | 7. a month ago | 10. learnt |
| 2. have  | 5. been     | 8. has         |            |
| 3. June  | 6. to drive | 9. learning    |            |

**7. They are quarrelling.**

1. been
2. the whole morning
3. being

**They ...**

4. quarrelling
5. quarrelled
6. have
7. since
8. for
9. has

10. ago

**8. The baby is crying.**

1. since
2. have
3. being

**She ...**

4. has
5. crying
6. been
7. cried
8. her mother fed her
9. two hours ago

10. for

**9. I'm living in the centre now.**

1. since
2. been
3. being

**I ...**

4. in the centre
5. last year
6. living
7. lived
8. ago
9. have

10. a year ago

**10. He is listening to his favourite music.**

1. he came home
2. for
3. been

**He ...**

4. when
5. since
6. has
7. listening to it
8. have
9. listened to it

10. being

**11. Jack is doing nothing.**

1. been
2. for
3. have
4. since

**He ...**

5. has
6. being
7. done nothing
8. doing nothing

9. the whole evening today  
10. an hour ago

**12. The parents are watching TV. They ...**

1. watched TV
2. has
3. being
4. since

5. been
6. watching TV
7. for
8. have

9. when  
10. they had dinner

**Упражнение № 2**

Прочитайте диалог. Употребите глагол в нужной видо-временной форме: **Present Perfect Continuous** или **Present Continuous**.

1. - What ... you ..., dear?

(to do)

- I ... ..

(to wash up)

I ... .. it for about an hour

(to do)

and you ... .. nothing all this time.

(to do)

1. am
2. are

3. washing up
4. doing

5. have been

2. - Why, I ... through the ads in the paper. (to look)

- How long ... you ... through the ads (to look)  
in just one newspaper?

1. am                      2. have                      3. been looking                      4. looking

3. - I ... it since you asked me at breakfast. (to do)

I ... my best to find the cheapest dishwashing machine for you.

(to do)

- What ... the kids ...? (to do)

1. been doing                      3. have                      5. am  
2. doing                      4. are

4. - They ... TV. (to watch)

- Tell them to go out for a walk.

They ... TV since they got up. (to watch)

1. watching                      3. have  
2. are                      4. been                      watching                      has

**Упражнение № 3**

Измените предложения, используя **Present Perfect Continuous**.

Например: I **began to wash up** an hour ago when the guests left.

I've **been washing up** for an hour since the guests left.

1. He began to learn English last year.                      He ...

1. learning                      3. have                      5. been                      7. English                      9. since  
2. has                      4. being                      6. learnt                      8. a year                      10. last year

2. Mrs. Dobbs moved to Bath five years ago.                      Mrs. Dobbs ...

1. been                      3. being                      5. lived                      7. since                      9. living  
2. five years                      4. in Bath                      6. for                      8. has                      10. ago

3. She started working at the book shop when she came to our town.

She ...

1. since                      6. been  
2. have                      7. being  
3. has                      8. working  
4. for                      9. worked  
5. she came to our town                      10. at the book shop

4. He began to drive his car three months ago when he received his driving license.                      He ...

1. been                      2. since

- |                                    |                 |
|------------------------------------|-----------------|
| 3. have                            | 7. driving      |
| 4. has                             | 8. three months |
| 5. he received his driving license | 9. ago          |
| 6. for                             | 10. his car     |

**5. They went out to work in the garden after breakfast. They ...**

- |                       |          |           |
|-----------------------|----------|-----------|
| 1. in the garden      | 5. being | 9. for    |
| 2. they had breakfast | 6. been  | 10. since |
| 3. worked             | 7. has   |           |
| 4. working            | 8. have  |           |

**6. My brother started to repair the toaster at 10 o'clock.**

**My brother ...**

- |              |        |          |               |                 |
|--------------|--------|----------|---------------|-----------------|
| 1. repairing | 3. for | 5. have  | 7. been       | 9. ago          |
| 2. since     | 4. has | 6. being | 8. 10 o'clock | 10. the toaster |

**7. They began to build the school building last June. They ...**

- |                        |             |           |
|------------------------|-------------|-----------|
| 1. the school building | 5. being    | 9. for    |
| 2. last June           | 6. building | 10. since |
| 3. has                 | 7. built    |           |
| 4. have                | 8. been     |           |

**8. The students started to write their test an hour ago. The students ...**

- |               |         |         |            |            |
|---------------|---------|---------|------------|------------|
| 1. their test | 3. have | 5. for  | 7. an hour | 9. writing |
| 2. being      | 4. has  | 6. been | 8. since   | 10. wrote  |

**9. Did you begin smoking when you were 16? ..?**

- |            |                |           |
|------------|----------------|-----------|
| 1. Have    | 5. being       | 9. when   |
| 2. smoking | 6. you were 16 | 10. since |
| 3. smoked  | 7. for         |           |
| 4. been    | 8. you         |           |

**Упражнение № 4**

Употребите глагол в нужной видо-временной форме:

**Present Perfect Continuous** или **Present Perfect**.

**1. I .. the proposal over these last few days. to think**

- |         |             |         |            |
|---------|-------------|---------|------------|
| 1. been | 2. thinking | 3. have | 4. thought |
|---------|-------------|---------|------------|

**2. I .. for my gloves everywhere, but ... not ... them yet.**

**to look, not to find**

- |                 |         |                 |         |
|-----------------|---------|-----------------|---------|
| 1. been looking | 3. have | 5. been finding | 7. has  |
| 2. looked       | 4. has  | 6. found        | 8. have |

3. Nora .. at the office the whole morning but nobody .. .

to sit, to phone

- |         |                 |                 |
|---------|-----------------|-----------------|
| 1. have | 3. sat          | 5. been phoning |
| 2. has  | 4. been sitting | 6. phoned       |

4. What ... you ... all this time?

to do

- |               |         |         |        |
|---------------|---------|---------|--------|
| 1. been doing | 2. done | 3. have | 4. has |
|---------------|---------|---------|--------|

5. Who ... .. my things on the table again?

to touch

- |            |                  |        |         |
|------------|------------------|--------|---------|
| 1. touched | 2. been touching | 3. has | 4. have |
|------------|------------------|--------|---------|

6. How long ... you ... at our office?

to work

- |        |         |                 |           |
|--------|---------|-----------------|-----------|
| 1. has | 2. have | 3. been working | 4. worked |
|--------|---------|-----------------|-----------|

7. How long ... they ... married?

to be married

- |        |         |         |          |
|--------|---------|---------|----------|
| 1. has | 2. have | 3. been | 4. being |
|--------|---------|---------|----------|

8. I'm happy to meet you. I .. so much about you.

to hear

- |         |        |          |         |            |
|---------|--------|----------|---------|------------|
| 1. have | 2. has | 3. heard | 4. been | 5. hearing |
|---------|--------|----------|---------|------------|

9. It .. since last Sunday.

to rain

- |         |        |           |         |            |
|---------|--------|-----------|---------|------------|
| 1. have | 2. has | 3. rained | 4. been | 5. raining |
|---------|--------|-----------|---------|------------|

10. I ... .. him for years, he ... always ... kind to everybody.

to know, to be

- |        |         |          |                 |         |
|--------|---------|----------|-----------------|---------|
| 1. has | 2. have | 3. known | 4. been knowing | 5. been |
|--------|---------|----------|-----------------|---------|

### Упражнение № 5

Употребите глагол в нужной видо-временной форме:

**Present Perfect Continuous** или **Present Perfect**.

1. He ... .. around the clock.

to sleep

- |         |        |                  |          |
|---------|--------|------------------|----------|
| 1. have | 2. has | 3. been sleeping | 4. slept |
|---------|--------|------------------|----------|

2. Oh, ... you ... for me long?

to wait

- |         |        |           |                 |
|---------|--------|-----------|-----------------|
| 1. have | 2. has | 3. waited | 4. been waiting |
|---------|--------|-----------|-----------------|

3. The Prime Minister ... .. a tour of Europe since last Monday and ... .. three countries so far.

to make, to visit

- |         |                |                  |
|---------|----------------|------------------|
| 1. have | 3. made        | 5. visited       |
| 2. has  | 4. been making | 6. been visiting |

4. The police ... .. the criminal for two months but ... not ... them.

to look for, to find

- |         |                 |                     |
|---------|-----------------|---------------------|
| 1. have | 3. looked for   | 5. found            |
| 2. has  | 4. been finding | 6. been looking for |

5. We ... .. our exams since January 2 but ... .. only two of them.

**to have, to pass**

- |         |           |                 |
|---------|-----------|-----------------|
| 1. have | 3. had    | 5. been passing |
| 2. has  | 4. passed | 6. been having  |

6. She ... .. long at our University and ... not ... of quitting her job.

**to teach, not to think**

- |         |            |                  |
|---------|------------|------------------|
| 1. have | 3. taught  | 5. been thinking |
| 2. has  | 4. thought | 6. been teaching |

7. What ... ..? Why ... you ...?

**to happen, to cry**

- |         |             |                   |
|---------|-------------|-------------------|
| 1. have | 3. happened | 5. been crying    |
| 2. has  | 4. cried    | 6. been happening |

8. I ... .. French irregular verbs for two hours and ... .. only ten of them.

**to learn, to learn**

- |         |        |           |                  |
|---------|--------|-----------|------------------|
| 1. have | 2. has | 3. learnt | 4. been learning |
|---------|--------|-----------|------------------|

### Упражнение № 6

Измените предложение, используя глагол в **Present Perfect Continuous**.

Например: Ted **is** playing football. (**for an hour**)

Ted **has been playing** football for an hour.

1. It is raining. (ever since morning)

**It .. ever since morning.**

- |        |         |          |            |
|--------|---------|----------|------------|
| 1. is  | 3. are  | 5. rains | 7. raining |
| 2. has | 4. have | 6. been  | 8. rained  |

2. Jane is talking on the phone. (for a whole hour)

**Jane .. on the phone for a whole hour.**

- |        |         |         |            |
|--------|---------|---------|------------|
| 1. is  | 3. are  | 5. talk | 7. talking |
| 2. has | 4. have | 6. been | 8. talked  |

3. Mr. Greene is looking through papers. (since we came)

**Mr. Greene .. through papers since we came.**

- |        |         |           |            |
|--------|---------|-----------|------------|
| 1. is  | 3. are  | 5. looked | 7. looks   |
| 2. has | 4. have | 6. been   | 8. looking |

4. I am writing a letter. (for half an hour)

**I .. a letter for half an hour.**

- |       |         |            |            |
|-------|---------|------------|------------|
| 1. am | 3. have | 5. been    | 7. written |
| 2. is | 4. has  | 6. writing | 8. wrote   |

**5. Mother is washing up. (since we finished dinner)**

**Mother .. up since we finished dinner.**

- |        |         |           |            |
|--------|---------|-----------|------------|
| 1. is  | 3. have | 5. been   | 7. washing |
| 2. was | 4. has  | 6. washed | 8. washes  |

**6. The students are writing a test. (for an hour and a half)**

**The students .. a test for an hour and a half.**

- |        |         |          |            |
|--------|---------|----------|------------|
| 1. is  | 3. have | 5. been  | 7. written |
| 2. are | 4. has  | 6. write | 8. writing |

**7. You are thinking about her. (for the last few days)**

**You .. about her for the last few days.**

- |         |         |             |            |
|---------|---------|-------------|------------|
| 1. are  | 3. have | 5. thinking | 7. think   |
| 2. were | 4. has  | 6. been     | 8. thought |

**8. The children are watching TV. (the whole day)**

**The children .. TV the whole day.**

- |         |         |            |             |
|---------|---------|------------|-------------|
| 1. are  | 3. have | 5. been    | 7. watching |
| 2. were | 4. has  | 6. watched | 8. watch    |

**9. Jill is laying the table. (for ten minutes)**

**Jill .. the table for ten minutes.**

- |        |         |         |           |
|--------|---------|---------|-----------|
| 1. is  | 3. have | 5. laid | 7. laying |
| 2. was | 4. has  | 6. been | 8. lays   |

## Unit 8.4

*Грамматика: прилагательные и наречия  
степени сравнения*

### Упражнение № 1

Вставьте подходящее по смыслу слово в нужной форме.

**1. This season we have had ... fruit than last year.**

- |         |         |         |         |
|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| 1. much | 2. many | 3. more | 4. most |
|---------|---------|---------|---------|

**2. There is ... hope that he'll keep his promise. He never does.**

- |         |         |           |          |            |
|---------|---------|-----------|----------|------------|
| 1. much | 3. more | 5. little | 7. least | 9. fewer   |
| 2. many | 4. most | 6. less   | 8. few   | 10. fewest |

**3. At the weekends there are ... people in the city because ... of them prefer to go to the country.**

- |         |         |           |          |            |
|---------|---------|-----------|----------|------------|
| 1. much | 3. more | 5. little | 7. least | 9. fewer   |
| 2. many | 4. most | 6. less   | 8. few   | 10. fewest |



**4. Cats eat ... than dogs.**

- |         |         |           |          |            |
|---------|---------|-----------|----------|------------|
| 1. much | 3. more | 5. little | 7. least | 9. fewer   |
| 2. many | 4. most | 6. less   | 8. few   | 10. fewest |

**5. Ask Peter, I think he knows ... about it.**

- |         |           |           |
|---------|-----------|-----------|
| 1. many | 4. little | 7. few    |
| 2. most | 5. less   | 8. fewer  |
| 3. more | 6. least  | 9. fewest |

**6. This time you have made ... misprints, you are making progress.**

- |         |         |           |          |            |
|---------|---------|-----------|----------|------------|
| 1. much | 3. more | 5. little | 7. least | 9. fewer   |
| 2. many | 4. most | 6. less   | 8. few   | 10. fewest |

**7. Come here, there's ... room and ... noise.**

- |         |         |           |        |
|---------|---------|-----------|--------|
| 1. much | 2. many | 3. little | 4. few |
|---------|---------|-----------|--------|

**8. In midsummer there is ... water in the pond and you can swim.**

- |         |         |           |        |
|---------|---------|-----------|--------|
| 1. much | 2. many | 3. little | 4. few |
|---------|---------|-----------|--------|

**9. If you spend your holiday in Greece you'll get ... sunshine.**

- |         |         |           |        |
|---------|---------|-----------|--------|
| 1. much | 2. many | 3. little | 4. few |
|---------|---------|-----------|--------|

**10. This time you've got ... letters, Mr. Ford. Next time you'll have ... .**

- |         |         |           |          |            |
|---------|---------|-----------|----------|------------|
| 1. much | 3. more | 5. little | 7. least | 9. fewer   |
| 2. many | 4. most | 6. less   | 8. few   | 10. fewest |

**11. Yes, ... people know it, and still ... want to learn because it's dull.**

- |         |         |           |          |            |
|---------|---------|-----------|----------|------------|
| 1. much | 3. more | 5. little | 7. least | 9. fewer   |
| 2. many | 4. most | 6. less   | 8. few   | 10. fewest |

**12. Then ... settlers came and stayed, and then still ... came and built their houses and soon there appeared a village.**

- |         |         |           |          |            |
|---------|---------|-----------|----------|------------|
| 1. much | 3. more | 5. little | 7. least | 9. fewer   |
| 2. many | 4. most | 6. less   | 8. few   | 10. fewest |

**13. You know, ... people have so ... wisdom.**

- |         |         |           |          |            |
|---------|---------|-----------|----------|------------|
| 1. much | 3. more | 5. little | 7. least | 9. fewer   |
| 2. many | 4. most | 6. less   | 8. few   | 10. fewest |

**14. We saw ... and ... of him and soon we forgot about him.**

- |         |         |           |          |            |
|---------|---------|-----------|----------|------------|
| 1. much | 3. more | 5. little | 7. least | 9. fewer   |
| 2. many | 4. most | 6. less   | 8. few   | 10. fewest |

**Упражнение № 2**

Прочитайте рассказ *"The Best and the Worst"*. Вставьте прилагательные или наречия в нужной форме.

**1. Joe Brown has ... garden in our town. Nearly everybody enters for "... Garden Competition" each year but Joe wins every time.**

(beautiful)

(nice)

- |                       |                  |                |
|-----------------------|------------------|----------------|
| 1. more beautiful     | 5. beautifullest | 9. Nicer       |
| 2. most beautiful     | 6. More Nice     | 10. The Nicest |
| 3. the most beautiful | 7. Most Nice     |                |
| 4. beautifuller       | 8. The Most Nice |                |

**2. Bill's garden is ... than Joe's. He works ... than Joe.**

(large)

(hard)

- |                   |                  |
|-------------------|------------------|
| 1. more large     | 6. more hard     |
| 2. most large     | 7. the most hard |
| 3. the most large | 8. hardest       |
| 4. larger         | 9. the hardest   |
| 5. the largest    | 10. harder       |

**3. Bill grows ... flowers and vegetables, but Joe's garden is ....**

(many)

(interesting)

- |             |                          |
|-------------|--------------------------|
| 1. more     | 6. interestinger         |
| 2. the most | 7. interestingest        |
| 3. most     | 8. the interestingest    |
| 4. manier   | 9. more interesting      |
| 5. maniest  | 10. the most interesting |

**4. I like gardens too, but I don't like hard work. Every year I enter for "The Garden Competition" too and I always win a little prize for ... garden in the town.**

(bad)

- |                 |          |              |
|-----------------|----------|--------------|
| 1. more bad     | 3. worse | 5. the worst |
| 2. the most bad | 4. worst |              |

**Упражнение № 3**

Выберите правильную форму прилагательного или наречия.

**1. I hope you can see slightly ....**

- |            |                 |                 |
|------------|-----------------|-----------------|
| 1. clearly | 2. more clearly | 3. most clearly |
|------------|-----------------|-----------------|

**2. I thanked him again even ... than before.**

- |             |                  |                  |
|-------------|------------------|------------------|
| 1. heartily | 2. more heartily | 3. most heartily |
|-------------|------------------|------------------|



**18. Her brother is five years ... than she.**

1. old      2. older      3. oldest      4. elder      5. eldest

**19. This road is twice as ....**

1. long      2. longer      3. longest

**20. The ... we swam into the sea the ... the shore looked.**

1. far      3. farthest      5. most beautiful  
2. farther      4. more beautiful      6. beautiful

**Упражнение № 4**

Составьте предложения по образцу, используя нужную форму прилагательного или наречия.

Например: A. text A - easy - text B

Text A is **easier** than text B.

B. car racing - dangerous - boxing

Car racing is **more dangerous** than boxing.

**1. January - cold - March**

1. January      4. cold      7. more  
2. March      5. colder      8. most  
3. is      6. coldest      9.      than

**2. Bill - attentive - Kate**

1. Bill      4. is      7. more  
2. Kate      5. attentivest      8. attentiver  
3. than      6. attentive      9. most

**3. garden - beautiful - park**

1. Garden      4. beautifulest      7. most  
2. park      5. than      8. beautiful  
3. is      6. more      9. beautifuler

**4. Exercise 5 - big - exercise 7**

1. Exercise 5      4. than      7. more  
2. exercise 7      5. is      8. bigger  
3. biggest      6. big      9. most

**5. bedroom - cosy - living room**

1. Bedroom      4. than      7. most  
2. living room      5. is      8. cosy  
3. cosiest      6. more      9. cosier

**6. teachers - poor - businessmen**

- |                |           |            |
|----------------|-----------|------------|
| 1. Teachers    | 4. are    | 7. poorest |
| 2. businessmen | 5. poorer | 8. poor    |
| 3. than        | 6. most   | 9. more    |

**7. Students - cunning - professors**

- |               |               |              |
|---------------|---------------|--------------|
| 1. Students   | 4. cunningest | 7. cunning   |
| 2. professors | 5. than       | 8. more      |
| 3. are        | 6. most       | 9. cunninger |

**8. anecdote - funny - story**

- |             |          |            |
|-------------|----------|------------|
| 1. Anecdote | 4. is    | 7. more    |
| 2. story    | 5. than  | 8. funnier |
| 3. funniest | 6. funny | 9. most    |

**9. sweater - long - skirt**

- |            |            |         |
|------------|------------|---------|
| 1. Sweater | 4. than    | 7. most |
| 2. skirt   | 5. longer  | 8. long |
| 3. is      | 6. longest | 9. more |

**10. Jack - intelligent - Jill**

- |         |                  |                   |
|---------|------------------|-------------------|
| 1. Jack | 4. intelligenter | 7. more           |
| 2. Jill | 5. is            | 8. intelligentest |
| 3. than | 6. most          | 9. intelligent    |

**Упражнение № 5**

Выберите нужную форму прилагательного или наречия.

- 1. The weather was ... and becoming ... every day. (hot, hot)**  
**I was no ... than the others, so I decided to go away too. (brave)**  
**St. Louis seemed to me ... place to go. (good)**

- |           |            |            |           |              |
|-----------|------------|------------|-----------|--------------|
| 1. hot    | 3. hottest | 5. braver  | 7. good   | 9. best      |
| 2. hotter | 4. brave   | 6. bravest | 8. better | 10. the best |

- 2. And beside him walked a ... dog that seemed to be half a Retriever.**

**(huge)**

- |         |          |           |         |         |
|---------|----------|-----------|---------|---------|
| 1. huge | 2. huger | 3. hugest | 4. more | 5. most |
|---------|----------|-----------|---------|---------|

- 3. "Here he comes," said Michael, "his nose is ... than ever, and he is wearing a top hat".**

**(red)**

- |        |           |                |         |             |
|--------|-----------|----------------|---------|-------------|
| 1. red | 2. redder | 3. the reddest | 4. more | 5. the most |
|--------|-----------|----------------|---------|-------------|

**4. She lived in ... field in the whole district - a rather ... one (good, large) full of buttercups and dandelions much ... than brooms. (large)**

- |           |             |          |            |                |
|-----------|-------------|----------|------------|----------------|
| 1. good   | 3. best     | 5. more  | 7. larger  | 9. the largest |
| 2. better | 4. the best | 6. large | 8. largest | 10. the most   |

**5. She felt that she could ask for nothing ... than for all her days to be alike. (good)**

- |           |             |             |         |
|-----------|-------------|-------------|---------|
| 1. good   | 3. best     | 5. the most | 7. most |
| 2. better | 4. the best | 6. more     |         |

**6. He waited ... enough, ... than he had promised, so he decided to leave.**

(long) (long)

- |         |           |            |         |         |
|---------|-----------|------------|---------|---------|
| 1. long | 2. longer | 3. longest | 4. more | 5. most |
|---------|-----------|------------|---------|---------|

**7. But he didn't care, he didn't feel the ... bit sorry.**

(little)

- |           |         |          |         |         |
|-----------|---------|----------|---------|---------|
| 1. little | 2. less | 3. least | 4. more | 5. most |
|-----------|---------|----------|---------|---------|

**8. No, he didn't care, he was ..., and if they didn't look out he'd be ....**

(bad)

(bad)

- |        |          |              |
|--------|----------|--------------|
| 1. bad | 2. worse | 3. the worst |
|--------|----------|--------------|

**9. His voice changed to a ... tone.**

(cheerful)

- |             |               |                |         |         |
|-------------|---------------|----------------|---------|---------|
| 1. cheerful | 2. cheerfuler | 3. cheerfulest | 4. more | 5. most |
|-------------|---------------|----------------|---------|---------|

**10. "The ... you go, the ...!" he shouted in a rage.**

(soon)

(good)

- |           |            |         |           |
|-----------|------------|---------|-----------|
| 1. soon   | 3. soonest | 5. most | 7. better |
| 2. sooner | 4. more    | 6. good | 8. best   |

**11. It was ... voyage he had ever made.**

(strange)

- |             |                  |             |
|-------------|------------------|-------------|
| 1. strange  | 3. the strangest | 5. the most |
| 2. stranger | 4. more          |             |

**12. The new villa was twice as ... as the old one.**

(big)

- |        |           |            |         |         |
|--------|-----------|------------|---------|---------|
| 1. big | 2. bigger | 3. biggest | 4. more | 5. most |
|--------|-----------|------------|---------|---------|

**13. His wife is 10 years his ... . (young)**

- |          |            |             |         |         |
|----------|------------|-------------|---------|---------|
| 1. young | 2. younger | 3. youngest | 4. more | 5. most |
|----------|------------|-------------|---------|---------|

**14. Who is the ... of the children in your family?**

(old)

- |        |          |           |          |           |
|--------|----------|-----------|----------|-----------|
| 1. old | 2. older | 3. oldest | 4. elder | 5. eldest |
|--------|----------|-----------|----------|-----------|

15. When he left me I remained with a ... feeling towards him than I should have expected. (kindly)

1. kindly    2. kindlier    3. kindest    4. more    5. most

16. He was a ... man, considerably ... than of middle height.

(little) (little)

1. little    2. less    3. least    4. the least

17. "Does it make any ... for you if I help you?" she asked.

(easy)

1. easy    2. easier    3. easiest

18. With opportunities to make money he was a ... man than when he was first appointed to his post. (poor)

1. poor    2. poorer    3. poorest    4. more    5. most

19. They were getting good food for nothing and the ... they looked about the job, the ... the joke became. (long) (good)

1. long    3. longest    5. better  
2. longer    4. good    6. best

20. He felt much ... and ... now.

(strong) (young)

1. strong    3. strongest    5. younger  
2. stronger    4. youngest    6. young

### Упражнение № 6

Выберите правильный вариант.

1. Their house is very ..., they visit us ... every week.

1. near    2. nearly

2. I had ... taken three steps when I saw a man.

1. hard    2. hardly

3. It was a large snake ... eight feet in length, and as thick as the hand of a man.

1. near    2. nearly

4. He was ... in need of money now.

1. bad    2. badly

5. "Jane," said the teacher, " you are ... again. You have been ... for almost every class this term."

1. late    2. lately





3. Fifth Avenue is the ... shopping centre of New York.

1. famous                                      2. more famous                                      3. most famous

4. In the 19th century the ... men in America built their ... homes here and it is still the ... street in the city.

(magnificent)

(fashionable)

1. rich                                      4. magnificent                                      7. fashionable  
 2. richer                                      5. more magnificent                                      8. more fashionable  
 3. richest                                      6. most magnificent                                      9. most fashionable

5. Central Park is the ..., green oasis in the middle of New York's ... desert.

(beautiful)

(concrete)

1. beautiful                                      4. most concrete  
 2. more beautiful                                      5. more concrete  
 3. most beautiful                                      6. concrete

6. The World Trade Center is the ... building in New York, it's even ... than the famous Empire State Building.

(tall)

(high)

1. tall                                      4. highest  
 2. taller                                      5. higher  
 3. tallest                                      6.                                      high

7. New York is one of the ... cities in the world.

1. noisy                                      2. noisier                                      3. noisiest

8. Fear can make people ... and ... than they normally are.

(brave) (strong)

1. brave                                      4. strongest  
 2. braver                                      5. stronger  
 3. bravest                                      6. strong

9. An ostrich egg is very ... and very .... (big), (hard)

It is ... than twenty-two hen's eggs. (big)

You must boil the egg no ... than forty-five minutes. (little)

1. big                                      4. hard                                      7. little  
 2. bigger                                      5. harder                                      8. less  
 3. biggest                                      6. hardest                                      9.                                      least

10. The ... crabs in the world live in Japanese waters. (large)

1. large                                      2. larger                                      3. largest

11. The world's ... independent state is Vatican City, where the Pope lives. (small)

1. small                                      2. smaller                                      3. smallest

12. One of the ... countries is San Marino, Italy. It is also the ..., because it was founded 1,500 years ago.

(small)

1. small
2. smaller
3. smallest

(old)

4. oldest
5. older
6. old

## Unit 8.5

### Упражнение № 1

Прочитайте рассказ "Irish Stew". Вставьте предлоги или наречия, где необходимо.

1. One day, when the three friends and their dog were very hungry, George said, "I'll make an Irish Stew ... dinner I'll use some vegetables, the cold beef and some other things left over ... our breakfast."

1. on
2. at
3. from
4. for
5. \_

2. It seemed ... them a wonderful idea. George made a fire, took a pot and poured some river water ... it. Then he put a dozen ... potatoes, a cabbage and about half a pack ... peas ... the pot.

1. into
2. \_
3. of
4. in
5. to

3. Harris added all the left-overs ... the stew; then he found half ... a tin ... salmon and a couple ... eggs, and put them ..., too. There were some other ingredients that they put ... the pot.

1. \_
2. in
3. into
4. to
5. of

4. And ... last the dog appeared ... a dead water rat ... his mouth which was his contribution ... the dinner. The three friends had a discussion whether or not to put the rat ... the stew.

1. in
2. at
3. to
4. with
5. \_
6. into

5. Harris said that it would be all right mixed ... the other things, but George said, "I've never heard ... water rats ... Irish Stew. So, to be ... the safe side, let's not try experiments."

1. in
2. \_
3. with
4. of
5. on

6. "If you never try a new thing, how can you tell what it's like! Think ... the man who first tried German sausage!" There was something fresh ... the meal, it had a new flavour, ... a taste like nothing else ... earth.

1. of
2. with
3. on
4. in
5. \_

**Упражнение № 2**

Прочитайте рассказ. Вставьте подходящие по смыслу слова.

**1. What about ... people eat? I know a man who only eats healthy ...; he takes a lot of .... I've never seen anybody who looks so ill! I like good food and I think most ... food is really tasteless.**

- |                     |                   |               |
|---------------------|-------------------|---------------|
| 1. food             | 5. lunch          | 9. vitamins   |
| 2. bread            | 6. bacon and eggs | 10. breakfast |
| 3. healthy          | 7. the food       |               |
| 4. bar of chocolate | 8. toast          |               |

**2. For ... I usually have ... and coffee, and at weekends when I have more time I have ... . I get ... in the middle of the morning, I have a ..., then a sandwich made with white ..., of course.**

- |                     |             |           |
|---------------------|-------------|-----------|
| 1. bacon and eggs   | 5. the food | 9. food   |
| 2. bar of chocolate | 6. toast    | 10. bread |
| 3. vitamins         | 7. healthy  |           |
| 4. breakfast        | 8. lunch    |           |

**3. After day's work in the office I'm pretty hungry and in the evenings I like a big ... of ... and .... My ill-looking friend is horrified by what I ....**

- |          |               |              |
|----------|---------------|--------------|
| 1. apple | 5. vegetables | 9. bread     |
| 2. meal  | 6. rice       | 10. vitamins |
| 3. salad | 7. green peas |              |
| 4. eat   | 8. meat       |              |

**4. His breakfast is some cheese with a cup of ... and an ... . For lunch he has ... and in the evening ... .. and ... . He says it's very good for him but I'm not so sure.**

- |               |             |         |
|---------------|-------------|---------|
| 1. salad      | 5. rice     | 9. peas |
| 2. apple      | 6. green    | 10. eat |
| 3. meat       | 7. vitamins |         |
| 4. vegetables | 8. tea      |         |

**Упражнение № 3**

Прочитайте рассказ. Вставьте подходящие по смыслу слова.

**1. Everyone has heard of the English ... . When someone says to you "breakfast in England", what do you think first? ..., of course.**

- |              |             |                   |
|--------------|-------------|-------------------|
| 1. toast     | 3. eat      | 5. Bacon and eggs |
| 2. breakfast | 4. consists | 6. substantial    |

2. Actually very many people nowadays have what they call a "Continental breakfast", which ... of coffee and ... - nothing more. But there are families where they ... a ... "proper" breakfast.

- |              |             |                   |
|--------------|-------------|-------------------|
| 1. toast     | 3. eat      | 5. Bacon and eggs |
| 2. breakfast | 4. consists | 6. substantial    |

#### Упражнение № 4

Закончите следующие предложения, используя данные слова по смыслу.

- |                |                  |
|----------------|------------------|
| 1. an apple    | 6. breakfast     |
| 2. milk        | 7. I'm hungry    |
| 3. dinner      | 8. the table     |
| 4. order       | 9. supper        |
| 5. meals a day | 10. an apple pie |

1. The English usually have soup, meat and salad and an apple pie for ... .
2. I like porridge with milk and a cup of coffee for ... .
3. Do you take your tea with ...?
4. In England the last meal of the day is ... .
5. When we come home in the evening we usually have ... .
6. Here is the menu. What would you like to ...?
7. - What would you prefer for desert? - I'd like ... .
8. - Let's go to the cafe. - Thank you, ... .
9. I'm on a slimming diet, so for breakfast I only have ... .
10. I usually have four ... .
11. They are coming in five minutes. Lay ... .

**ABOUT MYSELF****Unit 1.1****Упражнение № 1**

1. 4	3. 1	5. 4	7. 4	9. 4	11. 2
2. 2	4. 4	6. 4	8. 4	10. 4	12. 4

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 2 - 7 - 1 - 3 - 6	6. 5 - 1 - 7 - 2 - 6	11. 2 - 7 - 1 - 6 - 3
2. 3 - 7 - 1 - 6 - 2	7. 2 - 6 - 1 - 3 - 8	12. 1 - 4 - 5 - 2
3. 2 - 8 - 1 - 3 - 6	8. 2 - 6 - 1 - 8 - 3	13. 3 - 1 - 4
4. 2 - 6 - 8 - 1 - 3	9. 2 - 6 - 3 - 8 - 1	14. 2 - 1 - 4
5. 2 - 3 - 6 - 1 - 7	10. 2 - 6 - 1 - 4 - 3	15. 2 - 5 - 1 - 6

**Unit 1.2****Упражнение № 1**

1. 2	3. 1	5. 3	7. 1	9. 1	11. 3
2. 3	4. 4	6. 4	8. 3	10. 5	12. 2

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 1 - 6 - 3 - 8	4. 9 - 6 - 2 - 4	7. 2 - 8 - 1 - 7	10. 1 - 4 - 7 - 9
2. 4 - 2 - 8 - 6	5. 8 - 2 - 7 - 6	8. 3 - 6 - 1 - 9	11. 2 - 6 - 1 - 8
3. 8 - 2 - 6 - 7	6. 2 - 8 - 1 - 7	9. 2 - 8 - 1 - 7	12. 3 - 7 - 1

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 2	3. 1	5. 2	7. 2	9. 1	11. 2
2. 2	4. 2	6. 2	8. 2	10. 3 - 7	12. 3 - 5

**Упражнение № 4**

1. 1	3. 2	5. 4	7. 1	9. 4	11. 3
2. 3	4. 3	6. 2	8. 3	10. 2	

**Unit 1.3****Упражнение № 1**

1. 2	3. 2	5. 3	7. 2	9. 1	11. 2
2. 1	4. 2	6. 1	8. 1	10. 1	12. 3

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 2	3. 3	5. 3	7. 3	9. 1
2. 2	4. 2	6. 2	8. 1	10. 3

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 1	3. 1	5. 1	7. 2	9. 2
2. 1	4. 2	6. 1	8. 1	10. 1

**Упражнение № 4**

1. 2 - 4	3. 1 - 5	5. 1 - 5	7. 1 - 6	9. 2 - 6	11. 2 - 4
2. 1 - 4	4. 1 - 6	6. 1 - 4	8. 1 - 5	10. 2 - 5	12. 2 - 6

**Упражнение № 5**

1. 1	3. 2	5. 2	7. 1	9. 1	11. 2
2. 2	4. 1	6. 1	8. 2	10. 1	12. 1

**Упражнение № 6**

1. 2	3. 2	5. 1	7. 1	9. 2
2. 1	4. 1	6. 2	8. 2	10. 2

**Unit 1.4****Упражнение № 1**

1. 3 - 1	3. 2	5. 2 - 3	7. 2 - 4
2. 1 - 5	4. 2	6. 2 - 4 - 1	

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 2 - 4 - 5	5. 1 - 2 - 3 - 4 - 5 - 6 - 7 - 8 - 9
2. 1 - 3 - 6 - 7 - 8 - 9	6. 1 - 2 - 3 - 6 - 7 - 8 - 9
3. 1 - 2 - 3 - 6 - 7 - 8 - 9	7. 1 - 2 - 3 - 5 - 6 - 7 - 8 - 9
4. 3 - 7 - 9	8. 1 - 3 - 7 - 8 - 9

**MY FAMILY****Unit 2.1****Упражнение № 1**

1. 2	3. 3	5. 3	7. 2	9. 2	11. 1	13. 2	15. 1
2. 2	4. 1	6. 2	8. 2	10. 3	12. 3	14. 2	

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 2	2. 4	3. 1	4. 5	5. 3	6. 5	7. 2	8. 2
------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 2	3. 1	5. 1	7. 2	9. 2
2. 2	4. 2	6. 1	8. 1	

**Упражнение № 4**

1. 2	4. 5	7. 2	10. 2	13. 5
2. 3	5. 1	8. 3	11. 1 - 3	14. 5
3. 3	6. 1 - 3	9. 3	12. 3	15. 2

## Unit 2.2

## Упражнение № 1

1. 7    2. 4    3. 6    4. 2    5. 1    6. 5    7. 7    8. 4

## Упражнение № 2

1. 5                    4. 6 - 1 - 4 - 8                    7. 8 - 4 - 2                    10. 3  
 2. 5 - 6 - 10        5. 1 - 6                    8. 3                    11. 4 - 4 - 1 - 2  
 3. 6 - 4 - 1        6. 8 - 10                    9. 2 - 3                    12. 2 - 3

## Упражнение № 3

1. 1 - 4                    4. 2 - 4                    7. 2 - 3                    10. 2  
 2. 3 - 2 - 4            5. 3 - 1                    8. 1                    11. 3 - 4  
 3. 1 - 5                    6. 2                    9. 2 - 1                    12. 1 - 6

## Unit 2.3

## Упражнение № 1

1. 3    2. 1    3. 1    4. 2    5. 1    6. 5    7. 2

## Упражнение № 2

1. 4    3. 2    5. 2    7. 1    9. 3    11. 4    13.    3  
 2. 1    4. 3    6. 1    8. 2    10. 2    12. 3

## Упражнение № 3

1. 3                    3. 2                    5. 1                    7. 3                    9. 3  
 2. 1                    4. 4                    6. 4                    8. 2                    10. 3

## Упражнение № 4

1. 2 - 5    2. 1 - 6    3. 3    4. 7    5. 4

## Unit 2.4

## Упражнение № 1

1. 2                    3. 3 - 5                    5. 1 - 4                    7. 3 - 1                    9. 2 - 3  
 2. 2 - 1            4. 1 - 3                    6. 3 - 1                    8. 2 - 1

## Упражнение № 2

1. 2 - 5 - 1 - 7 - 6 - 3                    5. 2 - 5 - 1 - 6 - 3  
 2. 2 - 5 - 7 - 1 - 6                    6. 2 - 5 - 1 - 6 - 3 - 8  
 3. 1 - 6 - 5 - 3 - 7 - 2                    7. 2 - 5 - 1 - 6 - 3 - 7  
 4. 2 - 5 - 1 - 7 - 6 - 3                    8. 2 - 5 - 6 - 3 - 1 - 7

**MY NEW FRIENDS****Unit 3.1****Упражнение № 1**

1. 1 - 6	3. 2	5. 3 - 5	7. 3	9. 2 - 4
2. 1	4. 5	6. 3 - 5	8. 3 - 1	10. 2

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 1 - 3	3. 2	5. 1	7. 2 - 4
2. 2 - 4	4. 2 - 4 - 6	6. 2	8. 3 - 4

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 2 - 4 - 3	5. 3 - 1 - 4 - 2	9. 3 - 2 - 4
2. 2 - 4 - 1 - 5	6. 2 - 4 - 1	10. 4 - 1 - 3 - 5
3. 3 - 1 - 4	7. 4 - 1 - 3	
4. 1 - 4 - 2	8. 3 - 4 - 1	

**Упражнение № 4**

1. 2 - 3	3. 2 - 1	5. 2 - 1	7. 2 - 3	9. 1 - 2
2. 2 - 1	4. 1 - 3	6. 1 - 2	8. 1 - 3	10. 2 - 3

**Упражнение № 5**

1. 1 - 3	3. 1 - 3	5. 2 - 1	7. 2 - 3	9. 1 - 2
2. 2 - 3	4. 3 - 1	6. 1 - 3	8. 2 - 3	10. 2 - 3

**Unit 3.2****Упражнение № 1**

1. 5 - 2 - 7 - 1 - 6	4. 2 - 4 - 1 - 3	7. 4 - 1 - 3 - 6
2. 2 - 4 - 1 - 5	5. 2 - 6 - 3 - 1 - 7 - 4	8. 2 - 8 - 1 - 6 - 3 - 7 - 4
3. 2 - 4 - 7 - 1	6. 2 - 6 - 4 - 1 - 8	9. 3 - 7 - 1 - 4 - 8 - 9

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 2 - 4 - 3	4. 2 - 7 - 1 - 5	7. 2 - 6 - 4
2. 2 - 6 - 4	5. 2 - 6 - 4	8. 2 - 6 - 3
3. 2 - 6 - 4	6. 2 - 6 - 1	9. 7 - 3 - 1 - 6

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 4 - 1 - 5 - 2 - 3 - 10 - 2 - 4	6. 1 - 6 - 5 - 6 - 1 - 2 - 6 - 3
2. 4 - 1 - 2 - 1 - 4 - 5 - 1 - 7	7. 9 - 6 - 2 - 6 - 5 - 4 - 6 - 9
3. 4 - 6 - 1 - 6 - 2 - 7 - 6 - 4	8. 3 - 9 - 1 - 9 - 6 - 7 - 9 - 3
4. 5 - 7 - 3 - 7 - 1 - 2 - 7 - 5	9. 2 - 8 - 7 - 8 - 4 - 5 - 8 - 2
5. 8 - 6 - 1 - 6 - 4 - 7 - 6 - 8	10. 2 - 5 - 9 - 5 - 6 - 1 - 5 - 2



**Упражнение № 4**

- |                  |                       |
|------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. 2 - 4 - 1     | 6. 2 - 5 - 3          |
| 2. 3 - 1 - 6 - 4 | 7. 3 - 5 - 6 - 4 - 7  |
| 3. 3 - 5 - 1 - 4 | 8. 3 - 1 - 6 - 4      |
| 4. 1 - 3 - 5 - 6 | 9. 6 - 2 - 4 - 1 - 7  |
| 5. 3 - 5 - 1     | 10. 3 - 1 - 5 - 7 - 6 |

**Упражнение № 5**

- |                      |                   |
|----------------------|-------------------|
| 1. 3 - 1 - 5 - 4     | 6. 4 - 2 - 5 - 1  |
| 2. 3 - 4 - 5 - 6     | 7. 4 - 1 - 2      |
| 3. 4 - 1 - 5 - 6 - 3 | 8. 1 - 5 - 2 - 4  |
| 4. 3 - 5 - 1 - 6     | 9. 4 - 2 - 3 - 5  |
| 5. 7 - 4 - 1 - 3 - 5 | 10. 3 - 5 - 1 - 4 |

**Unit 3.3****Упражнение № 1**

- |      |          |          |      |           |
|------|----------|----------|------|-----------|
| 1. 2 | 3. 1     | 5. 2     | 7. 2 | 9. 4      |
| 2. 1 | 4. 2 - 3 | 6. 2 - 4 | 8. 3 | 10. 5 - 1 |

**Упражнение № 2**

- |                                  |                              |
|----------------------------------|------------------------------|
| 1. 4 - 2 - 3 - 1 - 5             | 6. 4 - 1 - 3 - 2             |
| 2. 2 - 3 - 1 - 4                 | 7. 2 - 1 - 3 - 4             |
| 3. 4 - 2 - 6 - 7 - 1 - 5 - 3 - 6 | 8. 6 - 1 - 8 - 2 - 5 - 3 - 4 |
| 4. 2 - 5 - 4 - 1 - 6 - 3         | 9. 5 - 3 - 7 - 1 - 2 - 6 - 4 |
| 5. 4 - 2 - 1 - 5 - 3             | 10. 4 - 2 - 1 - 3            |

**Упражнение № 3**

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. 2 - 6 - 4 - 1 - 5 - 3 - 2 - 4 - 1 - 5     | 5. 2 - 5 - 3 - 1 - 6 - 4 - 2 - 3 - 1 - 6 |
| 2. 4 - 2 - 1 - 3 - 7 - 5 - 6 - 1 - 3 - 7     | 6. 2 - 5 - 1 - 6 - 4 - 3 - 7 - 1 - 6 - 4 |
| 3. 2 - 8 - 1 - 7 - 5 - 4 - 6 - 8 - 3 - 7 - 5 | 7. 2 - 4 - 1 - 7 - 5 - 2 - 6 - 3 - 7 - 5 |
| 4. 2 - 5 - 3 - 6 - 2 - 1 - 4 - 3 - 6         | 8. 3 - 8 - 5 - 6 - 1 - 3 - 7 - 5 - 6     |

**Упражнение № 4**

- |                  |                   |                   |
|------------------|-------------------|-------------------|
| 1. 2             | 6. 3 - 5 - 7 - 1  | 11. 8 - 3 - 2     |
| 2. 6 - 2         | 7. 2 - 4 - 3      | 12. 2 - 5 - 1     |
| 3. 4 - 3         | 8. 2 - 4          | 13. 2 - 5 - 7 - 1 |
| 4. 4 - 1 - 6     | 9. 3 - 5 - 1 - 6  |                   |
| 5. 3 - 6 - 1 - 5 | 10. 3 - 6 - 1 - 7 |                   |

## A LETTER FROM MY LONDON FRIEND

### Unit 4.1

#### Упражнение № 1

1. 4 - 4	4. 5 - 4 - 2	7. 5
2. 3	5. 3	8. 4 - 1
3. 3 - 4	6. 2 - 4 - 2 - 3 - 1	9. 3 - 1

### Unit 4.2

#### Упражнение №1

1. 1	3. 2	5. 2	7. 3	9. 1
2. 3	4. 1	6. 2	8. 2 - 1	10. 3

#### Упражнение № 2

1. 1	3. 2	5. 1	7. 1	9. 2
2. 3	4. 2	6. 3	8. 2	

#### Упражнение № 3

1. 2 - 3	3. 4	5. 3	7. 3	9. 4
2. 3	4. 4	6. 5 - 3	8. 5 - 3	10. 4

#### Упражнение № 4

1. 3	4. 1	7. 2	10. 1	13. 2
2. 2	5. 4	8. 4	11. 4	14. 5
3. 2	6. 2	9. 3	12. 2	15. 2

#### Упражнение № 5

1. 2	4. 4	7. 3	10. 4 - 2	13. 3
2. 4	5. 5	8. 2	11. 3	14. 3
3. 4 - 4 - 1	6. 5	9. 5	12. 4	

#### Упражнение № 6

1. 3	4. 4	7. 2	10. 3	13. 3	16. 1
2. 5 - 2	5. 3	8. 1	11. 1	14. 1	17. 5
3. 1	6. 5	9. 4	12. 4	15. 2	

### Unit 4.3

#### Упражнение № 1

1. 3 - 6 - 5 - 1 - 9 - 7 - 10	7. 4 - 1 - 7 - 10 - 5 - 2 - 9
2. 6 - 4 - 1 - 10 - 5 - 8 - 3	8. 1 - 8 - 6 - 5 - 10 - 2 - 9
3. 6 - 2 - 8 - 4 - 10 - 7 - 1	9. 1 - 6 - 10 - 4 - 7 - 2 - 9
4. 5 - 1 - 7 - 10 - 3 - 6 - 9	10. 3 - 7 - 9 - 1 - 6 - 5 - 10
5. 7 - 4 - 1 - 6 - 10 - 8 - 3	11. 8 - 1 - 4 - 6 - 10 - 7 - 2
6. 5 - 7 - 1 - 4 - 10 - 3 - 9	12. 1 - 3 - 7 - 9 - 5 - 10 - 8

**Упражнение № 2**

- |                    |                      |
|--------------------|----------------------|
| 1. 4-8-2-6-3-7-1-9 | 7. 5-9-3-7-1-8-10-4  |
| 2. 6-4-1-9-7-5     | 8. 4-8-1-7-2         |
| 3. 7-4-1-6-3       | 9. 4-6-2-8-3-9       |
| 4. 6-2-8-4-1-7-9   | 10. 1-9-6-3-5-7-10-2 |
| 5. 7-3-9-1-6-4-8   | 11. 3-1-7-5-9-4-6    |
| 6. 7-4-1-6-3       | 12. 4-6-1-8-3-9      |

**Упражнение № 3**

- |                     |                      |
|---------------------|----------------------|
| 1. 7-4-1-9-2        | 7. 7-4-1-3-8-6       |
| 2. 6-4-1-8-5-2      | 8. 4-7-1-9-2         |
| 3. 7-4-1-9-2-6-5-10 | 9. 7-1-6-5-9-3       |
| 4. 4-7-1-9-3        | 10. 6-4-1-9-2-10-7-5 |
| 5. 4-6-2-8-1-5-9    | 11. 7-1-5-9-2-6-4    |
| 6. 7-5-1-6-3        | 12. 7-4-1-10-5-6-2   |

**Unit 4.4****Упражнение № 1**

- |      |      |      |      |         |         |
|------|------|------|------|---------|---------|
| 1. 3 | 3. 1 | 5. 3 | 7. 4 | 9. 3    | 11. 1   |
| 2. 3 | 4. 4 | 6. 2 | 8. 1 | 10. 3-2 | 12. 2-4 |

**Упражнение № 2**

- |      |      |      |      |
|------|------|------|------|
| 1. 2 | 3. 4 | 5. 4 | 7. 2 |
| 2. 1 | 4. 4 | 6. 1 | 8. 4 |

**Упражнение № 3**

- |      |      |      |       |         |       |
|------|------|------|-------|---------|-------|
| 1. 3 | 4. 2 | 7. 2 | 10. 6 | 13. 3-1 | 16. 5 |
| 2. 6 | 5. 1 | 8. 1 | 11. 3 | 14. 1   | 17. 5 |
| 3. 2 | 6. 5 | 9. 3 | 12. 5 | 15. 3   |       |

**Unit 4.5****Упражнение № 1**

- |      |      |      |      |       |       |
|------|------|------|------|-------|-------|
| 1. 2 | 3. 1 | 5. 3 | 7. 2 | 9. 3  | 11. 2 |
| 2. 3 | 4. 4 | 6. 3 | 8. 3 | 10. 3 | 12. 2 |

**THE DAY'S WORK BEGINS****Unit 5.1****Упражнение № 1**

- |      |            |          |           |
|------|------------|----------|-----------|
| 1. 4 | 4. 2       | 7. 3     | 10. 6-3-7 |
| 2. 2 | 5. 2       | 8. 1     | 11. 8-5-2 |
| 3. 3 | 6. 9-7-5-3 | 9. 6-2-4 | 12. 2     |

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 4 - 6 - 2      2. 9 - 2 - 7 - 3      3. 4 - 7 - 10 - 1      4. 6 - 1 - 4

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 7 - 4 - 1	6. 3 - 6 - 1	11. 6 - 1 - 3
2. 2 - 4	7. 6 - 4 - 9 - 1 - 8	12. 3 - 6 - 1
3. 5 - 5 - 3 - 3	8. 6 - 2 - 4 - 9	13. 2 - 4
4. 6 - 2 - 4 - 6	9. 6 - 1 - 3	
5. 1 - 3 - 8	10. 5 - 3	

**Unit 5.2****Упражнение № 1**

1. 3 - 9 - 2 - 1 - 8 - 7	6. 6 - 5 - 2 - 7 - 1
2. 4 - 8 - 2 - 6 - 9 - 1	7. 3 - 8 - 4 - 6 - 9 - 2 - 5
3. 8 - 2 - 9 - 5 - 1 - 6 - 10	8. 5 - 8 - 1 - 9 - 4 - 6 - 10 - 2
4. 2 - 6 - 10 - 3 - 1 - 5	9. 6 - 4 - 1 - 9 - 2 - 8 - 10
5. 8 - 3 - 10 - 6 - 1 - 9 - 5	10. 4 - 2 - 8 - 6 - 5 - 7 - 3

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 4 - 7 - 9 - 2 - 5 - 10 - 1	6. 4 - 3 - 7 - 1 - 9 - 6 - 5
2. 7 - 1 - 4 - 9 - 2 - 6 - 10 - 5	7. 4 - 7 - 2 - 9 - 6 - 3 - 10
3. 4 - 7 - 1 - 5 - 6 - 10	8. 8 - 1 - 4 - 7 - 5 - 2
4. 8 - 5 - 7 - 1 - 9 - 3 - 6	9. 1 - 9 - 6 - 3 - 8 - 10
5. 5 - 2 - 7 - 4 - 1 - 8	10. 4 - 6 - 9 - 2 - 7 - 10

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 6 - 2 - 9 - 5 - 7 - 8 - 4	9. 8 - 2 - 6 - 10 - 3 - 4 - 9 - 5
2. 3 - 6 - 8 - 1 - 5 - 9 - 2	10. 4 - 7 - 6 - 9 - 1 - 5 - 8
3. 4 - 1 - 7 - 9 - 3 - 8 - 5	11. 7 - 5 - 1 - 8 - 3 - 4 - 10
4. 6 - 4 - 2 - 8 - 10 - 5 - 1	12. 5 - 2 - 10 - 6 - 3 - 9 - 1 - 7
5. 7 - 4 - 2 - 6 - 3 - 8 - 10 - 9	13. 9 - 3 - 7 - 1 - 4 - 1 - 8
6. 1 - 3 - 8 - 5 - 6 - 10 - 4	14. 4 - 7 - 10 - 1 - 6 - 5 - 9 - 2
7. 7 - 5 - 9 - 2 - 6 - 10 - 4	15. 3 - 7 - 9 - 4 - 1 - 8 - 6 - 2
8. 5 - 4 - 7 - 1 - 6 - 2	16. 4 - 7 - 2 - 9 - 6 - 1 - 10 - 5

**Упражнение № 4**

1. 4 - 8 - 6 - 2 - 5 - 10 - 3	6. 3 - 1 - 9 - 5 - 6 - 10 - 7
2. 1 - 8 - 2 - 6 - 4 - 7 - 10	7. 7 - 4 - 1 - 9 - 2 - 5
3. 4 - 2 - 6 - 10 - 1 - 8 - 5	8. 7 - 1 - 4 - 6
4. 5 - 8 - 2 - 6 - 4 - 7 - 3 - 10 - 1	9. 2 - 9 - 7 - 4 - 1 - 5 -
5. 2 - 8 - 6 - 4 - 9 - 1	10. 4 - 7 - 9 - 2 - 6 - 3

## Unit 5.3

**Упражнение № 1**

- |                  |                   |
|------------------|-------------------|
| 1. 5-7-1-4-8-2   | 6. 7-1-9-5-3-8    |
| 2. 1-8-5-3       | 7. 1-8-5-6-3-10-7 |
| 3. 7-5-1-9-2-4-6 | 8. 4-7-6-1-9-3    |
| 4. 6-2-4-8-1-9-7 | 9. 5-2-7-9-4      |
| 5. 3-8-6-4       | 10. 7-4-1-9-3-8-5 |

**Упражнение № 2**

- |      |      |      |       |
|------|------|------|-------|
| 1. 2 | 4. 1 | 7. 3 | 10. 4 |
| 2. 1 | 5. 3 | 8. 1 |       |
| 3. 3 | 6. 3 | 9. 2 |       |

**Упражнение № 3**

- |                  |                    |
|------------------|--------------------|
| 1. 2-8-4-5-1     | 8. 7-4-1-8-3-5     |
| 2. 7-4-5-2-8-6   | 9. 2-9-6-5-3-8     |
| 3. 7-4-1-8-5     | 10. 7-4-1-5        |
| 4. 4-7-3-6-2     | 11. 7-2-5-9-4-3-10 |
| 5. 1-7-8-3-6     | 12. 1-8-7-3-5      |
| 6. 7-4-1-9-6-3   | 13. 7-4-1-6-3-9    |
| 7. 6-3-1-9-7-2-5 |                    |

**Упражнение № 4**

- |                   |                      |
|-------------------|----------------------|
| 1. 3-6-8-1-4      | 8. 1-7-3-9-6-2       |
| 2. 6-4-1-7-3      | 9. 8-2-4-5           |
| 3. 3-6-1-8        | 10. 7-4-1-5-9-2-6-3  |
| 4. 6-8-4-10-1-5-2 | 11. 4-7-1-9-3-6      |
| 5. 3-1-8-6-9-5    | 12. 4-2-7-10-8-5-3-6 |
| 6. 4-6-2-8-9      | 13. 7-4-9-2-5-6      |
| 7. 4-1-7-3-6      |                      |

**Упражнение № 5**

- |                   |                  |
|-------------------|------------------|
| 1. 7-4-1-8-2-5    | 11. 1-8-4-6-9    |
| 2. 1-9-4-2-6-5    | 12. 4-7-2-10-1-6 |
| 3. 4-8-1-3-7      | 13. 4-7-2-10-1   |
| 4. 6-4-2-8-5-1-10 | 14. 1-8-3-6      |
| 5. 4-7-1-9-2      | 15. 6-7-4-1-9-2  |
| 6. 3-7-5-1-9-2-8  | 16. 4-7-3-10-1   |
| 7. 7-2-4-10-3-8   |                  |
| 8. 4-7-1-10-8-5   |                  |
| 9. 7-5-1-10-4-6   |                  |
| 10. 4-7-9-2       |                  |

## Unit 5.4

## Упражнение № 1

- |                  |              |              |
|------------------|--------------|--------------|
| 1. 7 - 4 - 6 - 7 | 3. 7 - 4 - 1 | 5. 4 - 1 - 6 |
| 2. 3 - 1 - 4 - 6 | 4. 3 - 6 - 6 | 6. 2 - 8 - 1 |

## Упражнение № 2

- |      |      |      |      |       |
|------|------|------|------|-------|
| 1. 2 | 3. 3 | 5. 2 | 7. 3 | 9. 2  |
| 2. 1 | 4. 4 | 6. 2 | 8. 4 | 10. 3 |

## Упражнение № 3

- |                      |                       |
|----------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. 6 - 4 - 1 - 7     | 6. 2 - 6 - 4          |
| 2. 5 - 3 - 1         | 7. 8 - 2 - 5          |
| 3. 7 - 5 - 2         | 8. 6 - 3              |
| 4. 4 - 7 - 1 - 6 - 2 | 9. 4 - 7 - 5 - 1      |
| 5. 7 - 4 - 1 - 8     | 10. 2 - 6 - 8 - 6 - 4 |

## Упражнение № 4

- |                          |                          |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. 3 - 6 - 2 - 9 - 7 - 5 | 6. 2 - 8 - 4 - 7 - 3     |
| 2. 3 - 7 - 1 - 9 - 6 - 2 | 7. 7 - 2 - 5 - 3 - 1     |
| 3. 1 - 6 - 8 - 4 - 5 - 3 | 8. 4 - 7 - 2 - 5 - 3 - 8 |
| 4. 2 - 7 - 4 - 5 - 3     | 9. 3 - 5 - 1 - 6         |
| 5. 6 - 3 - 1 - 9 - 7 - 5 | 10. 3 - 5 - 1 - 4 - 6    |

## Unit 5.5

## Упражнение № 1

- |      |                  |                       |       |
|------|------------------|-----------------------|-------|
| 1. 3 | 5. 1             | 9. 4 - 7 - 10 - 3 - 6 | 13. 1 |
| 2. 2 | 6. 3             | 10. 5 - 3             | 14. 4 |
| 3. 4 | 7. 4 - 2 / 2 - 4 | 11. 3                 | 15. 3 |
| 4. 3 | 8. 3             | 12. 2                 |       |

## Упражнение № 2

- |                  |                   |
|------------------|-------------------|
| 1. 8 - 6 - 2 - 3 | 5. 7 - 10 - 6 - 9 |
| 2. 3 - 5         | 6. 6 - 3 - 7      |
| 3. 4             | 7. 6 - 2          |
| 4. 2 - 4 - 7 - 9 | 8. 6 - 3          |

## TOURISITS IN LONDON

### Unit 6.1

#### Упражнение № 1

1. 2	3. 1	5. 2	7. 1	9. 3
2. 2	4. 1	6. 3	8. 3	10. 3

#### Упражнение № 2

1. 2	4. 6 - 2	7. 1	10. 5 - 3	13. 3 - 7
2. 2 - 1	5. 4	8. 6 - 3	11. 7 - 1	14. 7 - 4
3. 1 - 5	6. 7 - 2	9. 3 - 1	12. 4 - 5	

#### Упражнение № 3

1. 3 - 7 - 1 - 9 - 2 - 6	5. 6 - 2	9. 5 - 3
2. 6 - 3 - 3 - 6 - 8 - 3 - 1	6. 3 - 6	10. 2 - 1
3. 6 - 4 - 5 - 2	7. 4 - 2	
4. 6 - 4	8. 1 - 5	

### Unit 6.2

#### Упражнение № 1

1. 3	3. 1	5. 5	7. 2	9. 3
2. 2	4. 4	6. 4	8. 2 - 5	10. 2

#### Упражнение № 2

1. 6 - 4 - 1	4. 8 - 3 - 1 - 4	7. 5 - 3 - 7
2. 5 - 3 - 1 - 7	5. 7 - 4 - 1	8. 1 - 3 - 5
3. 6 - 4 - 1 - 7	6. 4 - 6 - 1	9. 3 - 9 - 6 - 2

#### Упражнение № 3

1. 6 - 3 - 6 - 6 - 3	3. 3
2. 2 - 6 - 4 - 5	4. 3

#### Упражнение № 4

1. 3 - 3 - 3 - 1	4. 2 - 7
2. 5 - 4 - 5 - 1 - 7 - 3	5. 6 - 1
3. 1 - 6 - 3 - 5 - 8 - 1	

**Упражнение № 5**

- |                   |                  |
|-------------------|------------------|
| 1. 6-3-9-7-5-2    | 6. 3-7-5-1-9-4   |
| 2. 4-7-1-3-10-5-8 | 7. 4-7-9-1-3-8-6 |
| 3. 4-6-9-1-3-8    | 8. 4-7-9-1-6-3   |
| 4. 7-5-9-1-4-6-2  | 9. 1-8-4-2-6-9   |
| 5. 4-1-9-6-5-8    | 10. 4-7-1-3-9-6  |

**Unit 6.3****Упражнение № 1**

- |        |      |        |        |          |
|--------|------|--------|--------|----------|
| 1. 3   | 3. 1 | 5. 4-2 | 7. 5-2 | 9. 4-3-6 |
| 2. 3-1 | 4. 3 | 6. 1-4 | 8. 3   | 10. 3    |

**SHOPPING****Unit 7.1****Упражнение 1**

- |            |             |             |
|------------|-------------|-------------|
| 1. 1-4-8   | 7. 1-4-7    | 13. 1-4-7   |
| 2. 2-4-8-5 | 8. 2-4-6-5  | 14. 2-4-7-5 |
| 3. 1-3-6   | 9. 1-4-7    | 15. 1-4-7   |
| 4. 2-3-6-5 | 10. 2-4-8-5 | 16. 2-3-6-5 |
| 5. 1-3-6   | 11. 1-3-8   | 17. 1-3-6   |
| 6. 2-4-8-5 | 12. 2-4-6-5 |             |

**Упражнение 2**

- |        |      |      |        |         |
|--------|------|------|--------|---------|
| 1. 3-1 | 3. 3 | 5. 5 | 7. 4   | 9. 2    |
| 2. 1   | 4. 3 | 6. 4 | 8. 6-8 | 10. 3-1 |

**Упражнение 3**

- |      |      |        |         |
|------|------|--------|---------|
| 1. 1 | 4. 4 | 7. 3-3 | 10. 5-6 |
| 2. 2 | 5. 3 | 8. 6   | 11. 3-7 |
| 3. 3 | 6. 2 | 9. 3-8 | 12. 4-5 |

**Упражнение 4**

- |            |            |                |
|------------|------------|----------------|
| 1. 1-3-6   | 5. 1-6-4   | 9. 1-7-9       |
| 2. 2-3-5-6 | 6. 2-6-8-9 | 10. 2-7-6-9    |
| 3. 1-6-8   | 7. 1-4-5   | 11. 1-7-6      |
| 4. 2-3-7-8 | 8. 2-7-6-8 | 12. 2-6(5)-3-4 |



## Unit 7.2

## Упражнение 1

1. 4 - 9 - 8 - 1 - 8  
 2. 3 - 1  
 3. 6 - 4  
 4. 3 - 1 - 6 - 8 - 7

5. 4 - 1 - 9 - 6 - 2  
 6. 7 - 4 - 7 - 9 - 1  
 7. 3 - 6 - 1 - 8

## Упражнение 2

1. 2 - 7 - 4  
 2. 4 - 7 - 2 - 9 - 10  
 3. 2 - 8 - 5 - 4  
 4. 1 - 5 - 8 - 4  
 5. 6 - 4 - 2 - 5 - 9 - 1 - 4 - 8

6. 8 - 7 - 9 - 1 - 5 - 4 - 7 - 2 - 6  
 7. 3 - 1 - 9 - 6 - 2 - 5 - 7 - 4  
 8. 4 - 3 - 2 - 6 - 9 - 5 - 3 - 8  
 9. 2 - 6 - 9 - 4 - 1  
 10. 3 - 9 - 5 - 6 - 1

## Упражнение 3

1. 5 - 1 - 7 / 4 - 1 - 7  
 2. 3 - 1 - 5 / 6 - 1 - 5  
 3. 4 - 1 - 9  
 4. 8 - 1 - 5 / 10 - 1 - 5

5. 2 - 1 - 8 / 6 - 1 - 8  
 6. 8 - 1 - 7 / 10 - 1 - 7  
 7. 8 - 1 - 7

## Unit 7.3

## Упражнение 1

1. 3 - 2 - 9 - 7  
 2. 6 - 4 - 10 - 1  
 3. 6 - 1 - 4 - 8  
 4. 2 - 7 - 10 - 3 - 5 - 9  
 5. 9 - 6 - 5 - 2 - 7  
 6. 7 - 4 - 1 - 9  
 7. 2 - 9 - 6 - 4 - 7  
 8. 2 - 8 - 4 - 1 - 10

9. 1 - 9 - 5 - 6 - 3  
 10. 2 - 6 - 10 - 5 - 1  
 11. 6 - 2 - 9 - 5 - 1 - 4  
 13. 4 - 8 - 9 - 1 - 5  
 12. 7 - 1 - 10 - 2 - 5 - 6  
 14. 1 - 2 - 5 - 6 - 9 - 3  
 15. 9 - 1 - 7 - 10 - 6  
 16. 6 - 4 - 1 - 3 - 10

## Упражнение 2

- |                       |                       |                       |
|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. 2 - 6 - 9 - 3 - 5  | 4. 1 - 8 - 6 - 5 - 7  | 7. 2 - 8 - 10 - 3 - 1 |
| 2. 4 - 6 - 8 - 1 - 10 | 5. 4 - 7 - 1 - 10 - 2 | 8. 7 - 1 - 3 - 6 - 9  |
| 3. 9 - 7 - 5 - 3 - 1  | 6. 6 - 3 - 1 - 10 - 8 | 9. 4 - 6 - 1 - 8 - 5  |

## Упражнение 3

- |      |      |      |      |       |       |       |
|------|------|------|------|-------|-------|-------|
| 1. 2 | 3. 2 | 5. 7 | 7. 3 | 9. 2  | 11. 4 | 13. 3 |
| 2. 4 | 4. 5 | 6. 4 | 8. 3 | 10. 6 | 12. 2 |       |

**Unit 7.4****Упражнение 1**

1. 6 - 5	3. 6 - 1	5. 3 - 8 - 5	7. 2 - 3
2. 2 - 6	4. 4 - 6 - 1	6. 4 - 1	8. 6 - 1

**Упражнение 2**

1. 3 - 7 - 9	3. 4 - 7 - 3 - 1	5. 3 - 7 - 1 - 4
2. 8 - 1 - 4 - 2	4. 2 - 9 - 6 - 1 - 5 - 8 - 2 - 9 - 10	

**Упражнение 3**

1. 2	6. 2 - 5
2. 2 - 6	7. 2 - 9 - 8
3. 7 - 1	8. 7
4. 7 - 3	9. 2 - 5
5. 2 - 6 - 4 - 9 - 5 - 2 - 8	10. 3 - 5 - 4 - 7

**Упражнение 4**

1. 3 - 7	6. 2	11. 3 - 9
2. 3 - 6	7. 4 - 1 - 2 - 3 - 8	12. 3 - 7 - 10
3. 3 - 7	8. 3 - 1	13. 3 - 8 - 1 - 7
4. 2 - 8	9. 3 - 7	14. 3 - 7 - 4
5. 3 - 3	10. 3 - 1 - 7	15. 2 - 7 - 8

**Упражнение 5**

1. 2 - 6	3. 2 - 3	5. 1 - 3 - 2	7. 2 - 6 - 3	9. 2
2. 2 - 4	4. 2	6. 2 - 6 - 5	8. 3 - 8	10. 2

**Упражнение 6**

1. 1 - 7	5. 4 - 6 - 9	9. 10 - 2 - 5 - 6
2. 7 - 1 - 9 - 2	6. 4 - 1 - 6	10. 8 - 3
3. 2 - 6	7. 4 - 7	
4. 3 - 1	8. 2 - 4	

**Unit 7.5****Упражнение № 1**

1. 3 - 7 - 9	5. 9 - 5
2. 3 - 7 - 1 - 9 - 7	6. 2 - 3 - 3
3. 9 - 10 - 3 - 7 - 1 - 10	7. 2 - 7
4. 9 - 4 - 6 - 5	

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 1 - 3 - 10      3. 3      5. 6      7. 7 - 9  
 2. 4      4. 3 - 5      6. 8 - 2

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 9      4. 3 - 8      7. 1 - 2      10. 4 / 6  
 2. 1      5. 6      8. 7 - 8      11. 6 - 8  
 3. 5      6. 2 - 7      9. 9 - 3      12. 4 - 5

**MEALS IN AN ENGLISH FAMILY****Unit 8.1****Упражнение № 1**

1. 1 - 3 - 6      6. 1 - 4 - 5      11. 2 - 3 - 7 - 8  
 2. 2 - 4 - 6 - 7      7. 2 - 4 - 6 - 7      12. 1 - 3 - 7  
 3. 1 - 3 - 6      8. 2 - 4 - 6 - 7      13. 2 - 3 - 6 - 8  
 4. 2 - 3 - 5 - 7      9. 1 - 3 - 7      14. 2 - 4 - 6 - 8  
 5. 2 - 4 - 5 - 7      10. 1 - 3 - 5

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 1      3. 2      5. 1      7. 2 - 1      9. 1 - 2      11. 2      13. 1  
 2. 1      4. 1      6. 2      8. 2 - 1      10. 2 - 1      12. 2

**Упражнение № 3**

1. B      3. B      5. D      7. D      9. C  
 2. B      4. C      6. C      8. E

**Упражнение № 4**

1. 1 - 7 - 4 - 8 - 3      5. 4 - 3 - 2 - 1      9. 1 - 5 - 2 - 6  
 2. 3 - 6 - 4 - 5      6. 3 - 4 - 8 - 2      10. 4 - 2 - 1 - 6  
 3. 2 - 6 - 1 - 4      7. 4 - 6 - 1 - 3  
 4. 5 - 3 - 4 - 1      8. 2 - 5 - 6

**Упражнение № 5**

1. 3 - 7 - 1 - 4 - 9      6. 4 - 1 - 8 - 6 - 2      11. 2 - 6 - 3 - 8  
 2. 6 - 2 - 4 - 7 - 1      7. 1 - 7 - 4 - 6      12. 1 - 6 - 3 - 8 - 9  
 3. 2 - 7 - 1 - 9 - 3      8. 4 - 1 - 7 - 3 - 6      13. 2 - 7 - 1 - 8 - 4  
 4. 3 - 1 - 7 - 9 - 2      9. 6 - 2 - 8 - 1 - 4      14. 7 - 3 - 1 - 8  
 5. 7 - 3 - 1 - 9 - 6      10. 4 - 1 - 7 - 6 - 2

**Упражнение № 6**

1. 8 - 5 - 3 - 6 - 7	5. 3 - 7 - 5 - 2 - 1	9. 7 - 2 - 4 - 6 - 5
2. 2 - 8 - 7 - 1 - 5	6. 1 - 8 - 2 - 3 - 7	10. 7 - 2 - 5 - 3 - 6
3. 8 - 3 - 6 - 1 - 4	7. 6 - 8 - 2 - 4 - 3 - 5	11. 1 - 7 - 2 - 3 - 8
4. 3 - 6 - 5 - 1 - 8	8. 3 - 2 - 4	12. 4 - 7 - 1 - 3 - 2

**Упражнение № 7**

1. 2 - 7 - 10	4. 1 - 5 - 8 - 9	или 6 - 1 - 4 - 7 - 10
2. 2 - 5 - 7 - 9	5. 2 - 3 - 7 - 9	7. 1
3. 3 - 6 - 7 - 10	6. 3 - 4 - 7 - 10	

**Unit 8.2****Упражнение № 1**

1. 2	4. 2 - 3	7. 1	10. 2	13. 2
2. 2 - 3	5. 1	8. 2	11. 2	14. 1
3. 1	6. 2	9. 2	12. 2	15. 2

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 1 - 4 - 7 - 1 - 3 - 7	4. 1 - 3 - 6 - 1 - 4 - 6	7. 1 - 7 - 2 - 1 - 6 - 2
2. 1 - 4 - 7 - 1 - 2 - 7	5. 1 - 7 - 6 - 1 - 4 - 6	8. 1 - 6 - 3 - 1 - 7 - 3
3. 1 - 7 - 4 - 1 - 6 - 4	6. 1 - 3 - 6 - 1 - 4 - 6	9. 1 - 8 - 2 - 1 - 3 - 2

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 2 - 1 - 5 - 7 - 8	5. 1	9. 2
2. 3 - 1 - 3	6. 7 - 1 - 2	10. 2
3. 3 - 5 - 7	7. 1 - 6 - 6	11. 3
4. 3	8. 4	

**Упражнение № 4**

1. 3	4. 2 - 4 - 9	7. 3	10. 2 - 5
2. 4	5. 3 - 4 - 7 - 9	8. 3 - 4 - 3 - 4	11. 1 - 5 - 7
3. 3	6. 3	9. 3 - 5 - 6 - 9	

**Упражнение № 5**

1. 1 - 3	5. 1 - 4	9. 1 - 5	13. 1 - 5
2. 3	6. 5	10. 5	14. 5
3. 5	7. 2 - 3	11. 1 - 4 - 8	
4. 1 - 4	8. 4	12. 3 - 6	

**Упражнение № 6**

1. 7	3. 6	5. 7	7. 1 - 8	9. 2 - 8
2. 2 - 8	4. 1 - 8	6. 2 - 5	8. 3 - 6	10. 4 - 6

## Unit 8.3

**Упражнение № 1**

- |                |                |                |
|----------------|----------------|----------------|
| 1. 3-6-1-9-7-8 | 5. 1-7-3-5-6-9 | 9. 9-2-6-4-1-5 |
| 2. 4-1-6-9-2   | 6. 8-5-9-6-1-3 | 10. 6-3-7-5-1  |
| 3. 7-3-1-5-8   | 7. 6-1-4-8-2   | 11. 5-1-8-2-9  |
| 4. 2-5-6-8-7-1 | 8. 4-6-5-1-8   | 12. 8-5-6-4-10 |

**Упражнение № 2**

- |                    |                |
|--------------------|----------------|
| 1. 2-4-1-3-5-4-5-4 | 3. 3-1-5-2-4-2 |
| 2. 1-4-2-3         | 4. 2-1-3-4     |

**Упражнение № 3**

- |                 |                     |                 |
|-----------------|---------------------|-----------------|
| 1. 2-5-1-7-9-10 | 4. 4-1-7-10-6-8-2-5 | 7. 4-8-6-1-10-2 |
| 2. 8-1-9-4-6-2  | 5. 8-6-4-1-10-2     | 8. 3-6-9-1-5-7  |
| 3. 3-6-8-10-1-5 | 6. 4-7-1-10-2-8     | 9. 1-8-4-2-10-6 |

**Упражнение № 4**

- |   |                                      |                         |
|---|--------------------------------------|-------------------------|
| 1. 3-1-2  | 3. 2-4-2-6                           | 8. 1-3                  |
| 2. 3-1-3-6 или<br>3-1-8-6 или<br>8-1-3-6 или<br>8-1-8-6 | 4. 3-1<br>5. 3-1<br>6. 2-3<br>7. 2-3 | 9. 2-4-5<br>10. 2-3-1-5 |

**Упражнение № 5**

- |        |            |            |            |
|--------|------------|------------|------------|
| 1. 2-3 | 3. 2-4-2-5 | 5. 1-6-1-4 | 7. 2-3-1-5 |
| 2. 1-4 | 4. 1-6-1-5 | 6. 2-6-2-4 | 8. 1-4-1-3 |

**Упражнение № 6**

- |          |          |          |          |          |
|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| 1. 2-6-7 | 3. 2-6-8 | 5. 4-5-7 | 7. 3-6-5 | 9. 4-6-7 |
| 2. 2-6-7 | 4. 3-5-6 | 6. 3-5-8 | 8. 3-5-7 |          |

## Unit 8.4

**Упражнение № 1**

- |        |         |         |
|--------|---------|---------|
| 1. 3   | 6. 9    | 11. 8-9 |
| 2. 5   | 7. 1-3  | 12. 2-3 |
| 3. 8-4 | 8. 1    | 13. 8-1 |
| 4. 6   | 9. 1    | 14. 6-6 |
| 5. 3   | 10. 8-3 |         |

**Упражнение № 2**

- |         |         |        |      |
|---------|---------|--------|------|
| 1. 3-10 | 2. 4-10 | 3. 1-9 | 4. 5 |
|---------|---------|--------|------|

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 2	5. 2	9. 3 - 5	13. 3	17. 1
2. 2	6. 3	10. 2	14. 3	18. 2
3. 3	7. 1	11. 3	15. 1	19. 1
4. 2	8. 3	12. 3	16. 1	20. 2 - 4

**Упражнение № 4**

1. 1 - 3 - 5 - 9 - 2	6. 1 - 4 - 10 - 3 - 2
2. 1 - 4 - 7 - 6 - 3 - 2	7. 1 - 3 - 8 - 7 - 5 - 2
3. 1 - 3 - 6 - 8 - 5 - 2	8. 1 - 4 - 8 - 5 - 2
4. 1 - 5 - 8 - 4 - 2	9. 1 - 3 - 5 - 4 - 2
5. 1 - 5 - 9 - 4 - 2	10. 1 - 5 - 7 - 9 - 3 - 2

**Упражнение № 5**

1. 1 - 2 - 5 - 10	6. 1 - 2	11. 3	16. 1 - 2
2. 1	7. 3	12. 1	17. 2
3. 2	8. 1 - 2	13. 2	18. 2
4. 4 - 6 - 7	9. 1	14. 5	19. 2 - 5
5. 2	10. 2 - 7	15. 4 - 1	20. 2 - 5

**Упражнение № 6**

1. 1 - 2	5. 1 - 1	9. 2	13. 1	17. 2
2. 2	6. 2	10. 1	14. 2	
3. 2	7. 1	11. 2	15. 2	
4. 2	8. 1	12. 1	16. 1	

**Упражнение № 7**

1. 3	4. 3 - 4 - 9	7. 3	10. 3
2. 3 - 4	5. 3 - 6	8. 2 - 5	11. 3
3. 3	6. 3 - 5	9. 1 - 4 - 2 - 8	12. 3 - 4

**Unit 8.5****Упражнение № 1**

1. 4 - 3	4. 2 - 4 - 1 - 3 - 6
2. 5 - 1 - 3 - 3 - 1	5. 3 - 4 - 1 - 5
3. 4 - 1 - 5 - 5 - 2 - 3	6. 1 - 4 - 2 - 4

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 7 - 1 - 9 - 3

3. 2 - 8 - 6 - 4

2. 4 - 6 - 1 - 8 - 2 - 10

4. 8 - 2 - 4 - 6 - 9 - 1

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 2 - 5

2. 4 - 1 - 3 - 6

**Упражнение № 4**

1. 3

4. 3

7. 10

10. 5

2. 6

5. 9

8. 7

11. 8

3. 2

6. 4

9. 1

## Contents

### Exercises

<b>Unit I. About Myself</b> .....	3
Unit 1.1. Глагол 'to be' в <i>Present Indefinite</i> .....	3
Unit 1.2. Личные и указательные местоимения, повелительное наклонение .....	4
Unit 1.3. Множественное число существительных .....	6
Unit 1.4. Выберите нужное слово .....	8
<b>Unit II. My Family</b> .....	10
Unit 2.1. Глаголы 'to be, to have' в <i>Present Indefinite</i> .....	10
Unit 2.2. Личные и притяжательные местоимения .....	11
Unit 2.3. Притяжательный падеж существительных .....	13
Unit 2.4. Притяжательные местоимения в абсолютной форме .....	16
<b>Unit III. My New Friends</b> .....	18
Unit 3.1. <i>The Present Indefinite Tense</i> .....	18
Unit 3.2. <i>The Present Indefinite Tense</i> (вопросительная форма) .....	22
Unit 3.3. <i>The Present Indefinite Tense</i> .....	26
<b>Unit IV. A Letter From My London Friend</b> .....	30
Unit 4.1. Предлоги и наречия места и времени .....	30
Unit 4.2. Местоимения 'some, any, no' .....	30
Unit 4.3. Оборот 'There is / are' .....	35
Unit 4.4. Местоимения <i>much, many, (a) little, (a) few</i> .....	38
Unit 4.5. Выберите нужное слово .....	39
<b>Unit V. The Day's Work Begins</b> .....	41
Unit 5.1. <i>Past Indefinite</i> (утвердительная форма).....	41
Unit 5.2. <i>Past Indefinite</i> (отрицательная форма) .....	44
Unit 5.3. <i>Past Indefinite</i> (вопросительная форма).....	49
Unit 5.4. Предлоги и наречия места и времени. <i>Past Indefinite</i> .....	55
Unit 5.5. Выберите нужное слово .....	59
<b>Unit VI. Tourists In London</b> .....	61
Unit 6.1. Придаточные предложения условия и времени .....	61
Unit 6.2. Времена группы <i>Indefinite</i> .....	64
Unit 6.3. Выберите нужное слово .....	69
<b>Unit VII. Shopping</b> .....	71
Unit 7.1. Времена группы <i>Continuous</i> .....	71
Unit 7.2. Времена группы <i>Continuous</i> (утвердительная и вопросительная формы) .....	75
Unit 7.3. Времена группы <i>Continuous</i> (вопросительная форма) .....	78
Unit 7.4. <i>Indefinite – Continuous</i> .....	82
Unit 7.5. Выберите нужное слово .....	88



<b>Unit VIII. Meals In an English Family .....</b>	<b>91</b>
Unit 8.1. <i>Present Perfect</i> .....	91
Unit 8.2. <i>Present Perfect – Present Indefinite – Past Indefinite</i> .....	98
Unit 8.3. <i>Present Perfect Continuous</i> .....	112
Unit 8.4. <i>Прилагательные и наречия. Степени сравнения</i> .....	122
Unit 8.5. <i>Выберите нужное слово</i> .....	129
<b>Keys.....</b>	<b>125</b>
<b>1. About myself .....</b>	<b>125</b>
Unit 1.1 .....	125
Unit 1.2 .....	125
Unit 1.3 .....	125
Unit 1.4 .....	126
<b>2. My family.....</b>	<b>126</b>
Unit 2.1 .....	126
Unit 2.2 .....	127
Unit 2.3 .....	127
Unit 2.4I.....	128
<b>3. My new friends.....</b>	<b>128</b>
Unit 3.1 .....	128
Unit 3.2.....	128
Unit 3.3.....	129
<b>4. A letter from my London friend.....</b>	<b>130</b>
Unit 4.1 .....	130
Unit 4.2.....	130
Unit 4.3.....	130
Unit 4.4.....	131
Unit 4.5.....	131
<b>5. The days work begin.....</b>	<b>131</b>
Unit 5.1 .....	131
Unit 5.2.....	132
Unit 5.3.....	133
Unit 5.4.....	134
Unit 5.5.....	134
<b>6. Tourisits in London .....</b>	<b>135</b>
Unit 6.1 .....	135
Unit 6.2.....	135
Unit 6.3.....	136
<b>7. Shopping.....</b>	<b>136</b>
Unit 7.1 .....	136
Unit 7.2.....	137
Unit 7.3.....	137

---

Unit 7.4 .....	138
Unit 7.5 .....	138
<b>8. Meals in an English family .....</b>	<b>139</b>
Unit 8.1 .....	139
Unit 8.2 .....	140
Unit 8.3 .....	141
Unit 8.4 .....	141
Unit 8.5 .....	142

Учебное издание

**Трегубенко** Надежда Викторовна  
**Мазур** Елена Антоновна  
**Акулинич** Светлана Гасановна

***ENGLISH GRAMMAR EXERCISES***

**PART I**

Учебно-практическое пособие по грамматике английского языка

В авторской редакции

Подписано в печать 02.10.14. Формат 60×84/16. Бумага типографская.  
Печать офсетная. Усл. печ. л. 8,60. Уч.-изд. л. 9,0.  
Тираж 100 экз. Заказ

---

Издательство Владивостокского государственного  
университета экономики и сервиса  
690014, Владивосток, ул. Гоголя, 41  
Отпечатано во множительном участке ВГУЭС  
690014, Владивосток, ул. Гоголя, 41